Contributors

Pearl, Raymond, 1879-1940. Pearl, Ruth De Witt.

Publication/Creation

Baltimore : Johns Hopkins Press ; London : H. Milford, Oxford University Press, 1934.

Persistent URL

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/ges88z5d

License and attribution

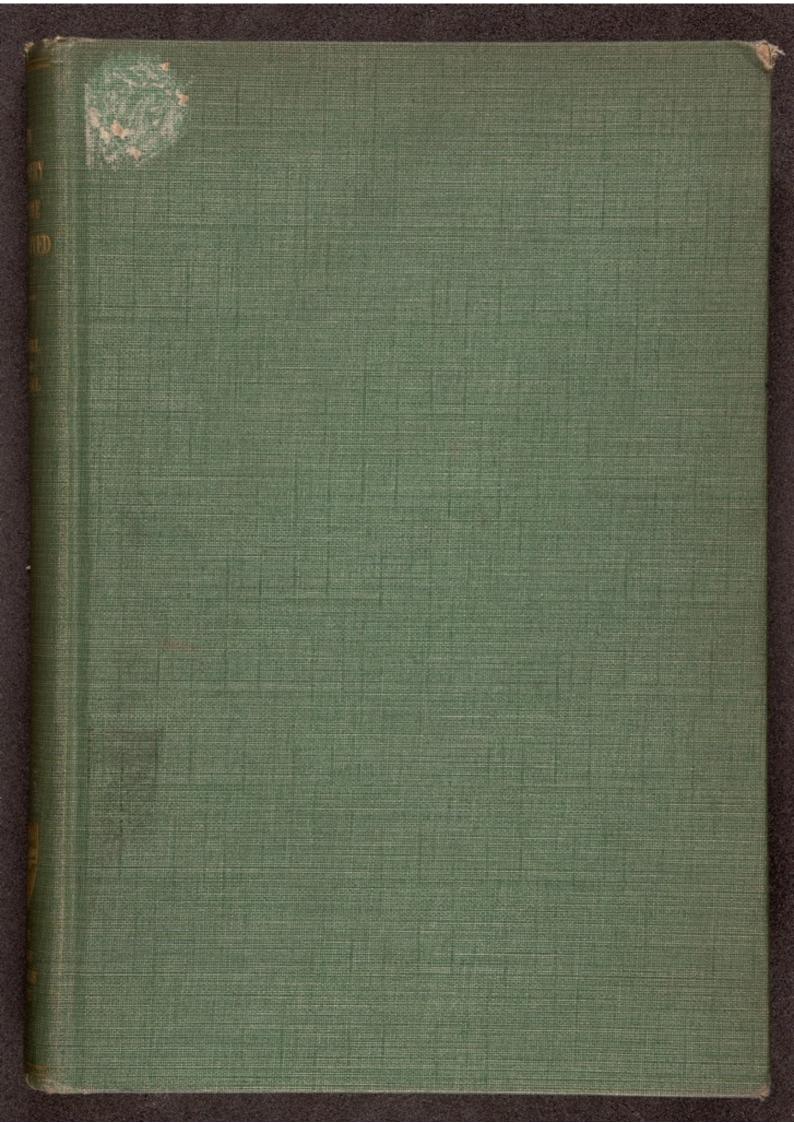
You have permission to make copies of this work under a Creative Commons, Attribution, Non-commercial license.

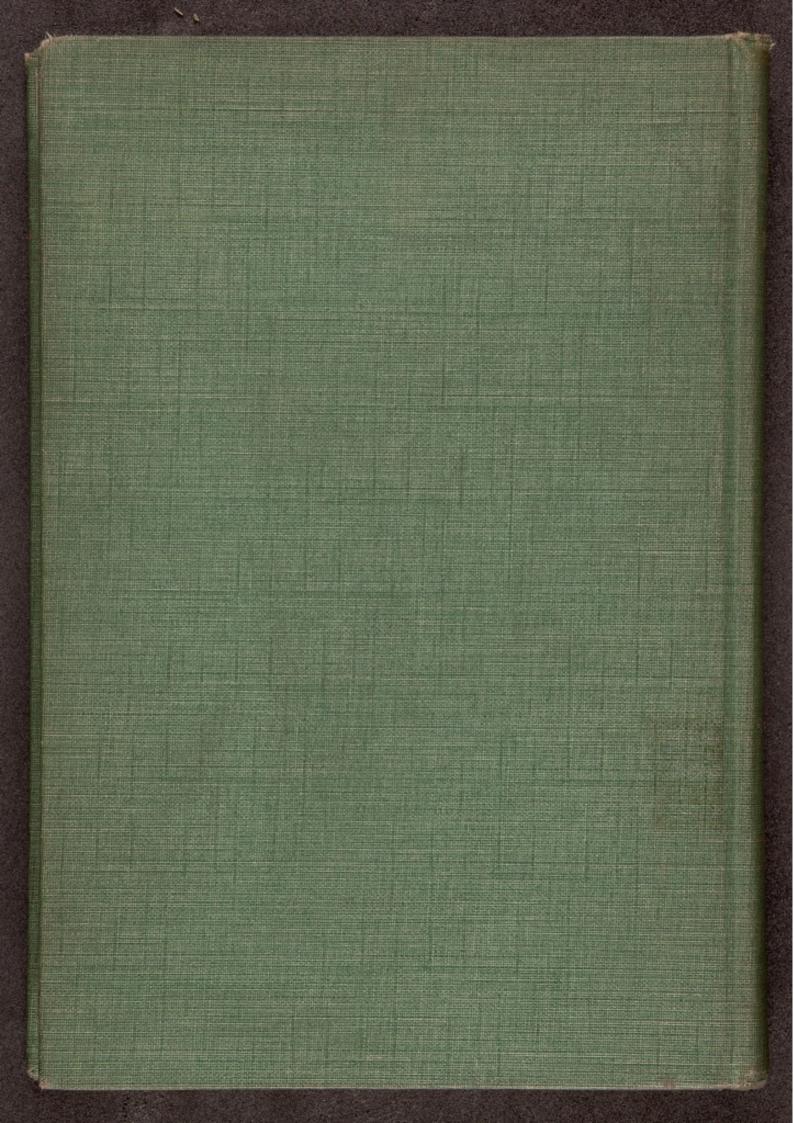
Non-commercial use includes private study, academic research, teaching, and other activities that are not primarily intended for, or directed towards, commercial advantage or private monetary compensation. See the Legal Code for further information.

Image source should be attributed as specified in the full catalogue record. If no source is given the image should be attributed to Wellcome Collection.



Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org











THE ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

OTHER BOOKS BY RAYMOND PEARL

MODES OF RESEARCH IN GENETICS

DISEASES OF POULTRY. Their Etiology, Diagnosis, Treatment and Prevention. (With F. N. Surface and M. R. Curtis)

THE NATION'S FOOD. A Statistical Study of a Physiological and Social Problem. (Out of Print)

THE BIOLOGY OF DEATH

(Swedish translation: Liv Och Dod)

INTRODUCTION TO MEDICAL BIOMETRY AND STATISTICS (Revised Edition, 1930)

STUDIES IN HUMAN BIOLOGY

THE BIOLOGY OF POPULATION GROWTH

ALCOHOL AND LONGEVITY

(German translation: Alkohol und Lebensdauer) TO BEGIN WITH

(Revised Edition, 1930)

THE PRESENT STATUS OF EUGENICS

THE RATE OF LIVING

CONSTITUTION AND HEALTH





THE ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

RAYMON TRULY LONGEVOUS PERSON

THIS PHOTOGRAPH OF MRS. EMILY SHAW GRIFFITH WAS MADE WHEN SHE WAS 100 YEARS OLD. SHE LIVED TO BE OVER 102 YEARS OLD. WHILE HER PORTRAIT EXHIB-ITS THE WRINKLING CHARACTERISTIC OF OLD AGE, IT SHOWS AT THE SAME TIME A TRULY REFRESHING GENERAL ALIVENESS AND SPRIGHTLY PARTICIPATION IN THE SIT-UATION. IT IS AN EXCELLENT EXAMPLE OF THE FACT THAT NOT ALL CENTENARIANS ARE TOTTERING COMATOSE TO THE GRAVE. MRS. GRIFFITH WAS THE MOTHER OF SIX CHILDREN, AND GRANDMOTHER OF FOUR. WHEN WE LAST HEARD FROM HER SHE WAS KEENLY INTERESTED IN ALL THAT WAS GOING ON IN THE WORLD ABOUT HER. OF WHICH SHE HAD BEEN A RESIDENT FOR SUCH A VERY LONG TIME.

BALTIMORE: THE JOHNS HOPKINS PRESS LONDON: HUMPHREY MILFORD OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

1934

2800

A TRULY LONGEVERSON

THIS PHOTOGRAPH OF MRS. EMILY SHAW GRIFFITH WAS MADE WHEN SHE WAS 100 VEARS OLD. SHE LIVED TO BE OVER 102 YEARS OLD. WHILE PER PORTRAFT EXHIB-ITS THE WRIVELING CHARACTERISTIC OF ULD AGE IT SHOWS AT THE SAME TIME A TRULY REPRESHING GENERAL ALLVENESS AND SPRIGHTLY PARTICIPATION IN THE SIT. GATION IT IS AN EXCELLENT EXAMPLE OF THE FALL THAT NOT ALL GENTENARIANS ARE TOTTERING COMATOSE TO THE CRAVE. MRS. GRIEFITH WAS THE MOTHER OF SIX CHINDREN, AND GRANDMOTHER OF FOUR WHEN WE LAST HEARD EROM HER SHE WAS REENLY INTERESTED IN ALL THAT WAS GOING ON IN THE WORLD ANOUT HER OF WHICH SHE HAD BEEN A RESIDENT FOR SIVER A VERY LONG TRAFE

THE ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

20/6/34

BY

RAYMOND PEARL and RUTH DeWITT PEARL The Johns Hopkins University





EDITOR OF

BY

BALTIMORE: THE JOHNS HOPKINS PRESS LONDON: HUMPHREY MILFORD OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

1934

2800

284 Copyright, 1934, by Raymond Pearl

WEL	LCOME INSTITUTE
Coll.	weiMOmec
Call	
No.	NT

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA BY MEYER & THALHEIMER, BALTIMORE, MD.

PREFACE

ELLE

This book represents one stage in the development of the general program of investigation of human life duration in the Department of Biology of the School of Hygiene and Public Health of The Johns Hopkins University. The results of this particular phase of the work have already appeared in part as No. VI of the series of *Studies on Human Longevity* in the journal *Human Biology*. Owing to limitations of space it was impossible to present all our data and results in journal publication.

In particular we have added two chapters (IV and IX). The first of these deals in some detail with a discussion of the effects upon the age distributions of the progeny of certain types of selection of the ancestry. The increasing use by biostatisticians of family data for the study of various problems makes such an investigation as that reported in Chapter IV highly desirable at this time, quite apart from its relation to the present study. Chapter IX presents a detailed analysis of the relation between the ages of groups of living individuals and the summed ages at death of their six immediate ancestors, for the purpose of making possible a better judgment of the significance of the results presented relative to the inheritance factor in longevity.

We are conscious of the fact and regret it, that this book cannot be looked upon as easy reading. It is a report of an extensive and extremely laborious piece of research upon an involved and difficult problem in human biology, and the story of the results necessarily has to be told mainly in figures and charts. But, on the other hand, we believe that any reader who is really interested in the problems of human longevity will have no difficulty in following the reasoning and understanding the results if he will take the trouble to read the book carefully.

It may be a convenience to the reader to have assembled in one place the bibliographic references to the earlier studies in this series. They are as follows:

Studies on Human Longevity

I. A note on the inheritance of duration of life in man. By R. P. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 2, pp. 229-233, 1922.

PREFACE

- II. Preliminary account of an investigation of factors influencing longevity. By R. P. Jour. Amer. Med. Assoc., Vol. 82, pp. 259-264, 1924.
- III. Longevity: a pedigree. By R. P. Human Biology, Vol. 3, pp. 133-137, 1931.
- IV. The inheritance of longevity. By R. P. Human Biology, Vol. 3, pp. 245-269, 1931.
 - V. Constitutional factors in mortality at advanced ages. By R. P. and T. Raenkham. *Human Biology*, Vol. 4, pp. 80-118, 1932.
- VI. The distribution and correlation of variation in the total immediate ancestral longevity of nonagenarians and centenarians, in relation to the inheritance factor in duration of life. By R. P. and Ruth DeWitt Pearl. *Human Biology*, Vol. 6, pp. 98-223, 1934.

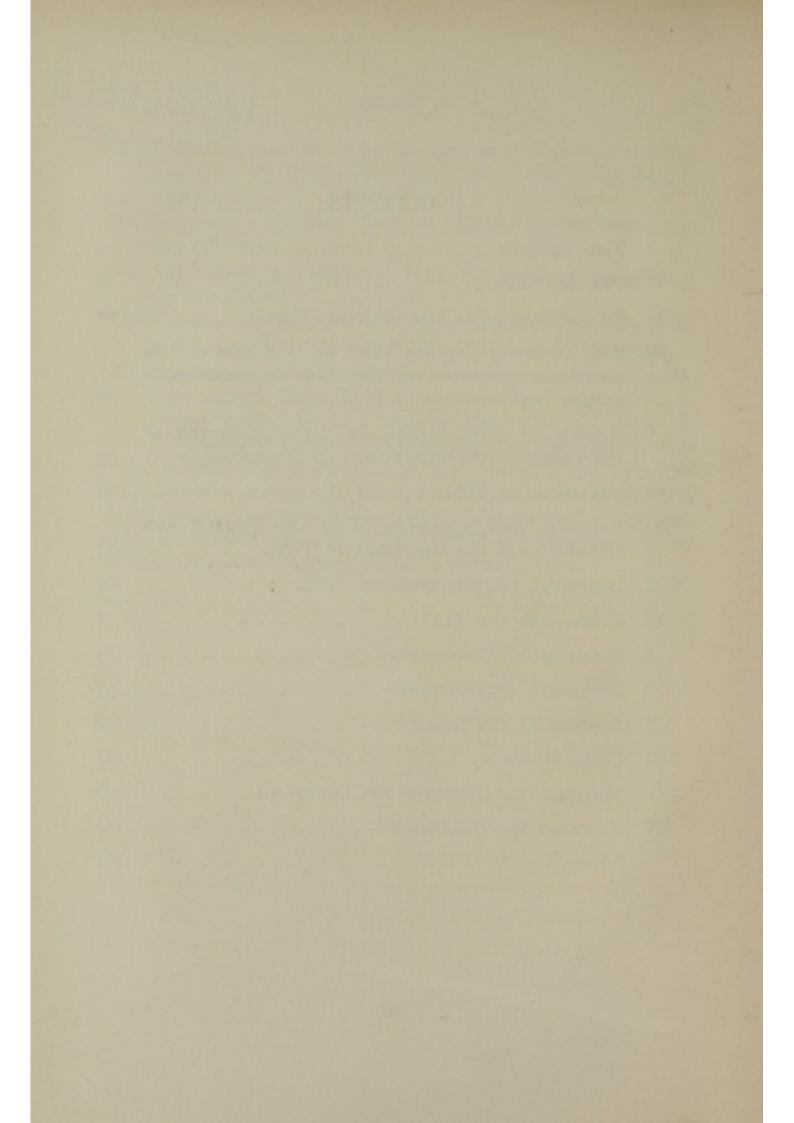
In the preparation of this book we are indebted to Dr. John Rice Miner and Miss Marjorie E. Gooch, for aid in a variety of ways; to Prof. Lowell J. Reed for critically reading the major part of the manuscript; and to the late Mrs. Emily Shaw Griffith for permitting us to use her charming portrait as a frontispiece to this volume.

Good Friday 1934 R. P. and R. D. P.



CONTENTS

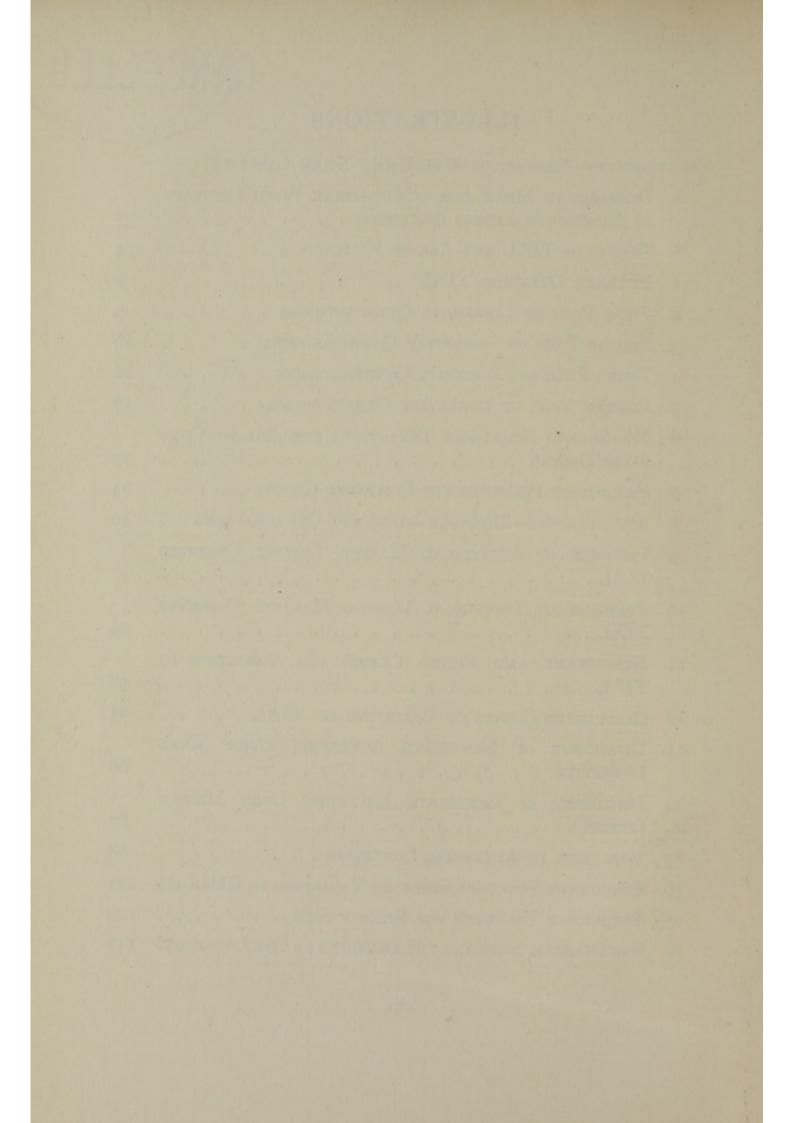
I	THE PROBLEM	I
II	The Material	8
III	CHARACTERISTICS OF THE COMPARED GROUPS	18
IV	THE EFFECT OF CERTAIN TYPES OF SELECTION OF THE Immediate Ancestry on the Age Characteristics of the Progeny	28
V	BIRTHPLACE, RACE STOCKS, AND ALCOHOL HABITS OF THE GROUP OF NONAGENARIANS AND CENTENARIANS	37
VI	VARIATION IN TIAL	46
VII	PATERNAL AND MATERNAL, MALE AND FEMALE, AND GENERATIONAL CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL	55
VIII	INDIVIDUAL CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL	63
IX	LIVING AGE AND TIAL	71
x	BIOMETRICAL COMPARISONS	85
XI	Actuarial Comparisons	97
XII	SIBLINGS OF THE LONGEVOUS	126
XIII	Correlations	135
XIV	MATINGS THAT PRODUCED THE LONGEVOUS	146
XV	Summary and Discussion	152
	INDEX	ібі

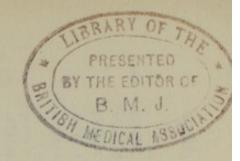


ILLUSTRATIONS

FRONTISPIECE-PORTRAIT OF MRS. EMILY SHAW GRIFFITH

A		
	IN NUMBER OF LIVING ANCESTORS	35
В	TRENDS OF TIAL AND AGE OF PROPOSITI	74
I	Pedigree Defining TIAL	6
2	First Page of Longevity Questionnaire	9
3	Second Page of Longevity Questionnaire	10
4	THIRD PAGE OF LONGEVITY QUESTIONNAIRE	II
5	FOURTH PAGE OF LONGEVITY QUESTIONNAIRE	12
6	MEANS AND STANDARDS DEVIATIONS FOR AGE OF COM-	
	PARED GROUPS	23
7	FREQUENCY POLYGONS FOR COMPARED GROUPS	24
8	Birthplaces of Nonagenarians and Centenarians	40
9	PEDIGREE OF INDIVIDUAL HAVING LOWEST OBSERVED	
	TIAL	47
10	PEDIGREE OF INDIVIDUAL HAVING HIGHEST OBSERVED	49
_	TIAL	49
II	HISTOGRAMS AND FITTED CURVES FOR VARIATION IN TIAL	52
12	CUMULATED CURVES OF VARIATION IN TIAL	53
13	INFLUENCE OF IMMEDIATE ANCESTORS UPON MEAN	
0	LONGEVITY	66
14	INFLUENCE OF IMMEDIATE ANCESTORS UPON MEDIAN	
	LONGEVITY	67
15	VARIATION IN ANCESTRAL LONGEVITY	68
16	FREQUENCY POLYGONS SHOWING VARIATION IN CML(20)	125
17	FREQUENCY POLYGONS FOR SIBSHIP SIZE	129
18	BAR DIAGRAM SHOWING THE BREEDING OF THE LONGEVOUS	147





CHAPTER I

THE PROBLEM



HILE the time duration of the life of an organism from its birth to its death varies from individual to individual, the mean or average value of this biologically important characteristic is rather constant for the particular species,

variety, race, or otherwise significantly differentiated group. In the case of man we use the word "longevity" as generally synonymous with "duration of life," but also with the special connotation of great or extreme duration of life. In any attempt at a critical biological analysis and discussion of this characteristic we are at once confronted with the question of what shall be regarded as extreme longevity. What lower limit in years of duration of life shall be taken as indicative of biologically noteworthy or significant longevity? A precise and standardized definition of this concept can only be derived from the examination of life tables. We are accustomed to think of 95 years of age as extreme longevity, but if half of all persons ever born lived to that age it would not be so regarded. Plainly what determines the matter is not so much an absolute age per se as it is the proportion of individuals in a particular group who reach that age. The degree of rarity of its occurrence decides what we shall regard as great longevity. In our work on the problems of human longevity we long ago decided to regard nonagenarians and centenarians as the truly longevous. The relative numbers of such persons attaining this status in some twenty different racial and demographic groups are shown in a table, age 92 being the exact year chosen for purposes of tabulation. In this same table are shown the mean or average life table durations of life (complete expectation of life at birth) for the same groups, and finally in the last two columns of the table are given the mean expected total durations of life of persons who live to the age of 92 years. Technically these last two columns give the \mathring{e}_{92} + 92 values from the life tables. For convenience in printing and reference we call these CML (92) values, the symbol meaning "computed mean longevity of persons living at age 92." The

of Survivors at Age 92 Out of 1000 Born Alive, and Expected Mean vors at Age 92, for Various Racial and Demographic Groups
Je 92 Out of 1000 Born Alive, and Expected Various Racial and Demographic Groups
ge 92 Out of 1000 Born Alive, and Various Racial and Demographic Gr
te 92 Out of 1000 Born Alive, Various Racial and Demograph
te 92 Out of 1000 Born Various Racial and Dem
te 92 Out of 1000 Various Racial an
te 92 Out of Various Rac
te 92 Oui Various
re 92 Vario
26
Ag
s at 2, j
rvivor: Age 9
Su s at
r of
Vumber Survia
h, N of
Birt
e at ong
Life d L
of . Fota
noi
ctat
Expe

2

ITEM GROUP AND DATE		EXPECTATION	TON OF	NUMBER OF VIVORS AT	OF SUR- AT AGE	EXPECTED MEAN TOTAL LONGEV- ITY OF PERSONS LIVING TO AGE	D MEAN LONGEV- PERSONS TO AGE	
N0.		LIFE AT BIRTH IN YEARS	BIRTH	92 OUT OF EACH 100 BORN ALIVE	DF EACH N ALIVE	92. CML ((YEARS)		
		.Males Females	emales	, Males I	Males Females	, Males Females	remales	
I Kansas, U. S. A. Whites, 1919-20		59.82	61.02	1.616	0.915	93.90	92.97	
2 Utah, U. S. A. Whites, 1919-20		55.39	58.61	.221	.469	92.00	92.23	
3 U. S. A. Aggregate whites, 1919-20		55.35	57.52	1.340	1.000	94.55	94.02 04.60	
Norway, 1		54.84	57.72	2.089	3.102	94.73	94.90	
		54-53	56.98	I.18I.I	1.995	94.30	94.54	
U. S. A. whites in Orig.		54.05	56.41	.924	1.575	94.10	94.63	
A. Whites		52.36	55.49	166.	1.173	94.22	93.92	
Ь.	20	51.76	56.50	.004	0.768	92.75	93.85	
Holland, 1900-1909		51.00	53.40	.755	I.184	93.60	93.90	
U. S. A. Whites in Orig. Reg. States,	II	50.23	53.62	.829	1.267	94.70	94.67	
5.	IO	49.32	52.54	.798	I.28I	94.60	94.74	
13 Switzerland, 1901-10		49.25	52.15	.295	.477	94.12	94.21	
England, 1901-10	•		52.38	.538	I.163	94.32	94.66	
IS U. S. A. Negroes in states with more than	n 5 per	•	•					
		46.39	45.46	I.41I	1.077	94.77	94.20	
표(45.74	49.13	.375	.830	95.05	95.64	
		44.82	48.33	.307	.549	94.10	94.30	
18 Italy, 1901-10		44.24	44.83	.228	.254	93.70	93.70	
19 Japan, 1898-1903		43.97	44.85	.275	.535	93.90	94.00	
20 India, 1901-10		22.59	23.31	.002	.002	93.00	92.84	
-		49.47	51.95	.751	I.124	94.04	94.16	
22 Means (India omitted)		50.88	53.46	162.	I.183	94.09	94.23	
" This includes approximately 74 per cent of the total 1	populatio	the total population as of the dates mentioned	e dates n	nentioned.				

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

table is arranged in descending order of expectation of life at birth for the males. The data in the table are compiled from two standard sources.*

The items in the table have been chosen solely for the purpose of illustrating certain general points about human longevity, necessary to be clearly understood before any penetrating biological analysis of the matter can be profitably undertaken. They represent a rather wide range of races and conditions. Naturally vastly more data of the same sort are available, but in the space here available it is not expedient to include more. Furthermore it is unlikely that any essential point brought out by the table would be seriously altered if it included 200 life tables instead of 20.

The first point which is apparent from an examination of the table is one that has already been noted in general terms, namely that average duration of life (expectation of life at birth) is relatively constant. Leaving India out of account for the moment, the expectations of life for both males and females do not deviate from their respective means by more than about 10 years as a maximum either way. Generally speaking it is fair to say that, under the environmental conditions surrounding civilized man in the first quarter of the 20th century, it is a species characteristic of Homo sapiens to live about 50 years on the average, with a maximum fluctuation either plus or minus of about 10 years from that figure. Even if India, with its appalling lack of sanitation and of adequate nutrition, together with its excessive overcrowding and climatic difficulties, be taken into the reckoning it appears that the best group in the table (Kansas whites) has an expectation of life at birth only 2.6 times greater for either males or females. And if instead of India we take Japan, standing next above it in the table, for comparison, it is seen that Kansas has an expectation of life at birth only 1.4 times greater for either males or females.

But the case is quite different when we examine the number of people out of a hundred born alive who succeeded in surviving until they are 92 years old. Here the relative constancy shown by the expectations of life at birth is replaced by a marked tendency to wide variation. The rarity of nonagenarians is indicated by the fact that on the average (Item 21) only about three-fourths of a male person and

^{*} Glover, J. W. United States Life Tables. Washington, 1921. Foudray, E. United States Abridged Life Tables, 1919-1920. Washington, 1923.

slightly over one female person out of the hundred of each starting together at birth is alive at age 92. The group of highest survivorship at that age (Norway) has over 1000 times as many male survivors at 92, and over 1500 times as many female survivors as the group of lowest survivorship (India). Furthermore, if we leave out India as a somewhat special case, and take Italy for comparison with Norway, it is seen that the latter country has 9.2 times as many males alive at 92 years of age, and 12.2 times as many females.

When the last two columns of the table are examined a still different state of affairs presents itself. The persons of any race or clime who live to age 92 show, as subgroups, extraordinarily little inter-group variability in their average total longevity [CML (92)]. Now it is evident that the immediate reason, things being as they are, why these extremely longevous sub-groups exhibit such small inter-group variation is because age 92 is so near the upper limit of the human life span. In a manner of speaking they have no room in which to vary much. But this is only a statistical aspect of "things as they are." Biologically the upper limit of the human life span is determined only by the inability of human beings, as now bred and environed, to live much more than 95 to 100 years.* There is no necessary theoretical or biological reason why some human beings should not have their length of living so distributed that the inter-group variability in respect of CML (92) would be of the same order of magnitude as that in respect of CML (o) now is. There simply are not sufficient numbers of such people at the present time. Possibly at some future time there may be. Actually at the present time the inter-individual variability of persons living at ages of 90 and beyond is shown farther on in this study to be of the order of magnitude indicated by a coefficient of variation of less than $4 \pm .1$ per cent.

The relative inter-group variabilities shown by the data of the table are as follows, measured by the coefficients of variation, with India omitted in all cases for reasons indicated above.

Male expectation of life at birth	=	8.64 %
Female expectation of life at birth	=	9.03 %
Male per-100-born-survivorship at 92	= (68.14 %

^{*} Cf. Pearl, R. Span of life and average duration of life. Natural History, Vol. 26, pp. 26-30, 1926.

THE PROBLEM

Female per-100-born-survivorship at 92 = 57.20 % Male computed mean longevity of persons living to age 92 = 0.75 % Female computed mean longevity of persons living to age 92 = 0.75 %

It is to be noted that the absolute values of these coefficients of variation are of no particular importance. It is in their comparative values that our present interest lies. It is seen that the same identical groups of human beings display an inter-group variability in number of survivors to age 92 from roughly 6 to 8 times greater than their inter-group variability in expectation of life at birth. Now a part of this greater variability in number of survivors to extreme longevity is doubtless due to the fact that the data are necessarily more meager as the upper limit of the life span is approached, but this can scarcely account for all of the difference. A considerable part of it presumably rests upon biological and specifically genetic causes. Finally these same identical groups exhibit an inter-group variability in respect of average total longevity of persons living to age 92 [CML (92)] smaller than that of almost if not quite any other character of man hitherto studied biometrically.

How are the phenomena and relationships that we have derived from standard life table data and briefly described above to be explained biologically? It is to the study of this general question that a major part of the work of our laboratory has been devoted for more than ten years. It is plainly not a matter of luck or accident that some human beings live to ages of 90 and above, while the vast majority do nothing of the kind. What we really want to find out, in sound biological terms, is why those who do are able to turn the trick.

In outlining and developing a program of research on this problem it seemed desirable first to collect as large a mass of data as feasible regarding extremely longevous persons, and then see in what respects besides longevity they differed from ordinary human beings. We have with considerable labor collected such a body of data (see Chapter II). The present study is the first to be published of what we hope will be a series of reports regarding this material regarding longevous persons, considered from various angles. It deals particularly with the genetic or inheritance factor in the attainment of great longevity.

For the purposes of the following discussion "Total Immediate Ancestral Longevity" (abbreviated TIAL, pronounced *tee-aal*) is taken to mean the sum of the ages at death of the six immediate ancestors of

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

6

an individual (father, mother, father's father, father's mother, mother's father, mother's mother). Thus if, in the pedigree shown as Figure 1, the letters within the circles of the sex symbols denote ages at death, for the individual (propositus) I,

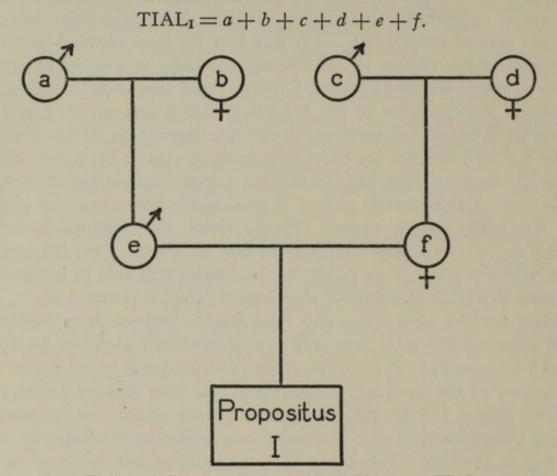


FIG. I. A PEDIGREE TO DEFINE THE VALUE OF TIAL

TIAL is a definite attribute of biological significance pertaining to the individual (propositus) I, just as truly as his own age is one of his characters. Individuals differ among themselves in respect of their TIAL just as they differ in respect of stature. It may be said of a particular individual A, for example, that he has a stature of 6 ft. 2 in., and a TIAL of 468 years. In one important respect TIAL differs from most other characters of the individual. That is that he shares his TIAL identically with his full siblings. Each of his brothers and sisters necessarily have the same TIAL as he.

TIAL is plainly a character worthy of eugenic consideration and selection. There can be but little argument as to its biological and social worth, of the sort there can be and is about various physical and mental characters. Survival is well-nigh universally counted a biological good. If this were not so preventive medicine and public health would be undesirable efforts. Insofar as longevity is a heritable characteristic TIAL is an attribute of prime importance.

It is evident that the value of TIAL can only vary between upper and lower limits fixed by six times the upper end of the human life span on the one hand, and six times the age of puberty on the other hand. Thus TIAL values are not likely to be found to be much above 600 years on the upper side, and the lower limit will probably not be below 90 years.² As a matter of fact neither of these approximate limits has been reached in any actual family in our collection of data. As will presently appear, the upper limit is more closely approached than the lower in our data.

Sometime ago it occurred to us to examine the variation in TIAL among a group of individuals living at ages of 90 years and over. Such individuals constitute a highly selected group of human beings, in the sense that they have succeeded in living a much longer time than the generality of mankind. No doubt various factors, both internal and external to the individual, contribute to the achievement of this great longevity. It is definitely known³ that heredity, among other things, plays an important rôle in the matter. But there is need of much more investigation of this factor in the case. It is desirable to study the genetics of longevity from as many different angles as possible. It is from this point of view that we approach the investigation of TIAL in extremely longevous people.

What, then, is the form of the frequency distribution of variation in TIAL for extremely longevous individuals, nonagenarians or centenarians, and how does it compare with that for people in general, not selected for extreme longevity?

This is the first problem of the present study. As will be seen it leads to other matters, particularly those relating to the variation and correlation of various combinations of its component elements.

² For a number of years we have been interested in collecting records to the end of finding the youngest known *living* age at the time of becoming a grandparent. Around 29 years is the lowest figure to come to our attention, and it seems unlikely that any record much lower will be found. Of course the age of *dead* grandparents, with which we are alone concerned here, may be anything from puberty on. We have assumed an age of 15 years for each ancestor in the estimated lower limit of TIAL given above.

⁸Cf. Pearl, R. Studies on human longevity. IV. The inheritance of longevity. Preliminary report. Human Biology, Vol. 3, pp. 245-269, 1931.

CHAPTER II

THE MATERIAL

HE data here discussed come from two sets of material in the archives of the Department of Biology. That relating to the extremely longevous individuals living at ages of 90 years and above is derived from our collection of case histories of extreme longevity.⁴ This collection has been in process of formation during the past ten years and now includes in total over 1500 finished cases, and about a thousand more still in process of completion. They have been got by the questionnaire method. Originally the questionnaires were sent only to living persons alleged to be 95 years of age and more. As the work has gone on, however, we have been compelled by a sort of social pressure to include some cases between 90 and 95 years of age. The final form of the questionnaire after various revisions is shown in reduced facsimile in Figures 2-5.

These blank forms have, in most cases, been actually filled out by some relative of the aged individual—son, daughter, niece, nephew, or other—in consultation with the living propositus. When the blank is returned the work upon it in the laboratory begins. First every item of the record is gone over critically, and with the attitude that the data are incorrect unless definite evidence of their correctness can be produced. This has two results. The first is that many of the returned blanks are discarded because confirmatory evidence does not develop. The other is that a long correspondence with the individual and his or her relatives is entered upon to bring out information that will, we hope, make the case in the end satisfy our critical standards. If the matter turns out this way, the case is eventually finished and goes into the file for permanent preservation and use. If it does not the case is dropped, and goes into the reject file or the waste basket.

The material includes persons from a great variety of ranks and walks of life. Originally they stem mainly from the racial stocks of northern and central Europe, but mostly have been a long time in this

⁴ Pearl, R. Preliminary account of an investigation of factors influencing longevity. Jour. Amer. Med. Assoc., Vol. 82, pp. 259-264, 1924.

THE MATERIAL

THE JOHNS HOPKINS UNIVERSITY INSTITUTE FOR BIOLOGICAL RESEARCH

Investigation of Longevity

By filling in the information asked for on this form, you will be greatly aiding the program of our investigation as to the factors which influence longevity. If for any reason you are yourself unable to write in the information desired, will you not please get someone in your household to fill it in for you. This form, after filling out, should be returned in the addressed stamped envelope enclosed herewith to DR. RAYMOND PEARL, Institute for Biological Research, 1901 East Madison Street, Baltimore, Maryland.

NAME		
ADDRESS		
WHERE WERE YOU BORN? W	WHEN WERE YOU BORN?	
If born abroad in what year did you COME TO THIS COU	UNTRY?	
How OLD were you when you came?		
How many BROTHERS did you have? Ho	low many SISTERS did you have?	
Are any of your brothers and sisters alive now?		
If so, give name and address.		
How MANY TIMES have you been MARRIED?	What was your AGE when MARRI	ED?
DATE of MARRIAGES?		
Give NAME of your first husband - wife.		
How old was he - she at death?		
When did he-she die (date)?		
Give NAME of your second husband - wife.		
How old was he - she at death?		
When did he-she die (date)?		
Was your HUSBAND'S - WIFE'S FAMILY especially LO (Give any particulars th	ONG-LIVED? hat you know of.)	
	OYS? GIRLS?	
If you were married more than once specify how many C	CHILDREN BY EACH HUSBAND . WIF	Е
How many of your CHILDREN are NOW LIVING?		
How many GRANDCHILDREN have you had?		
How many of your GRANDCHILDREN are NOW LIVING	10?	
How many GREAT-GRANDCHILDREN have you had?	PLEASE	TURN OVE

FIG. 2. FIRST PAGE OF LONGEVITY QUESTIONNAIRE IN REDUCED FACSIMILE

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

		YOUR FAMILY		
	RELATIVE	Put in this column the AGE OF THE RELATIVE AT DEATH, OR if LIVING, the AGE NOW.	Put in this column the CAUSE OF DEATH so far as you know it. I person is not dead, write "LIVING."	
	Your FATHER			
	Your MOTHER			
	Your FATHER'S FATHER			
	Your MOTHER'S FATHER			
	Your FATHER'S MOTHER		and the second second	
	Your MOTHER'S MOTHER			
	Your CHILDREN (list each child separately by NAME) here	Put in this column the AGE OF EACH CHILD at DEATH, or if LIVING, the AGE NOW.	Put in this column the CAUSE OF THE CHILD'S DEATH, so far a you know it. If child is not dead write "LIVING."	
	Ist			
	2nd			
	3rd			
	4th			
-	5th			
-	6th			
-	7th			
-	Sth			
	9th			
-	10th			
-	llth			
-	12th			
	Your BROTHERS and SISTERS (List each one separately) NAME here	Put in this column the AGE OF EACH BROTHER AND SISTER AT DEATH, or if LIVING, the AGE NOW.	Put in this column the CAUSE OF THE BROTHER'S OR SISTER'S DEATH. For those not dead, write "LIVING."	

FIG. 3. SECOND PAGE OF LONGEVITY QUESTIONNAIRE IN REDUCED FACSIMILE

THE MATERIAL

PER	SONAL HABITS AND HE	EALTH
To what extent have you USED ALC	OHOLIC BEVERAGES during	your life?
WINE!	BEER?	
WHISKEY or other SPIRITS*		
To what extent and in what form has	ve you USED TOBACCO?	
PIPE?	CIGARS?	
CIGARETTES?	CHEWING?	
SNUFFT		
How has your HEALTH been gene	rally throughout life?	
Have you ever had MEASLES?	SCARLET' FEVER?	WHOOPING COUGH?
TYPHOID FEVER? MAL	ARIA? SMALL POX?	PNEUMONIA?
DIPHTHERIA? GOITE	R? OTHER SE	CRIOUS ILLNESS?
Have you ever undergone a SURGIC.	AL OPERATION?	
It so, please state its NATURE, and	the DISEASE for which it was	undertaken?
WHAT WAS YOUR AGE AT THE T	IME?	
Please state any other DETAILS AB	OUT YOUR HEALTH which yo	ou think might be of interest.
		•
What have been your general HABIT	S during life as to EATING, D	RINKING, SLEEPING and WORKING?
and the second second second		
		NAL THE POLY AND A DESCRIPTION OF
TO WHAT DO YOU CHIEFLY ATT	MBUTE YOUR LONG LIFE?	•
	and see the second second	PLEASE TURN OVER

FIG. 4. THIRD PAGE OF LONGEVITY QUESTIONNAIRE IN REDUCED FACSIMILE

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

RESIDENCE, OCCUPATION, ETC.

In what PLACES have you RESIDED at different times in your life?

Have you LIVED mostly in the COUNTRY or CITY?

What OCCUPATIONS have you followed at different times during life?

To what extent have you done HARD MANUAL LABOR?

What is your RELIGIOUS FAITH?

To what RACE STOCK (English, Scotch, Irish, German, French, etc.), do you chiefly belong?

What is your HEIGHT?

AVERAGE WEIGHT?

How has your WEIGHT CHANGED since you were 25 years of age?

What, in general, has been your BUILD DURING ADULT LIFE?

- A. THIN AND LEAN?
- B. MODERATELY THICK-SET OR CHUNKY?
- C. DISTINCTLY FAT?

Color of hair at age 25?

Now?

Color of eyes?

Were you a blond or a brunette?

BY WHOM WAS THIS BLANK FILLED OUT?

WHAT IS YOUR RELATION TO

PLEASE GIVE ME THE NAME AND ADDRESS OF ANY OTHER RELATIVE WHO MIGHT BE ABLE TO FURNISH ADDITIONAL OR MISSING INFORMATION

DATE WHEN THIS BLANK WAS FILLED OUT

PLEASE TURN OVER

FIG. 5. FOURTH PAGE OF LONGEVITY QUESTIONNAIRE IN REDUCED FACSIMILE

THE MATERIAL

TABLE I

AGE OF LIVING	1	NUMBER OF CASES	3
PERSON years	Males	Females	Total
90	82	63	145
91	49	35	84
92	62	33	95
93	37	30	67
94	43	37	80
95	77	82	159
96	76	70	146
97	56	53	109
98	45	48	93
99	46	58	104
100	75	141	216
IOI	31	65	96
102	15	52	67
103	14	22	36
104	II	19	30
105	2	22	24
106	2	6	8
107	4	2	6
108 '	I	5	б
109		2	2
IIO			
III	2	I	3
112		2	2
113		I	I
Totals	730	849	1579

Family Histories of Extremely Old Persons Living at the Time of Record

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

country. The age and sex distribution of the first 1579 cases (from which some may possibly still be rejected because of uncertainty as to the reliability of some of the records involved) is shown in Table 1.

Regarding this Table I it should be said that the distributions are in no sense random samples of the number living in the general population at the indicated ages. There has been no attempt to make them such, and the method used in collecting the material makes it impossible for them to be random samples. To get case histories of extremely longevous persons one must first have their names and addresses. Our source for these names and addresses has been primarily newspaper clippings. This means that, in the main, this material contains only extremely old persons whose great age per se, or something they did, or that happened to them, caused them to be written about in their local newspapers. This accounts further for the excess frequencies at ages 90, 95, and 100, in contradistinction to the usual reason for such abnormal frequencies at quinquennial ages in census returns. In the data which finally pass our critical tests we know that the persons put down as 90, or 95, or 100 years old, were in actual fact just that old, because we have definite evidence as to date of birth, etc. But why we know about these persons at all is because something connected with their attainment of these anniversaries was, in each case, given local newspaper publicity. On the other hand, we have no record at all of the relatively large number of persons who got no publicity when they became 90, 95, or 100 years old.

From the finished longevity histories we have extracted for this present study every single case, without any selection whatever, for which the age at death of each of the two parents and four grand-parents was recorded. There were 365 such cases. They constitute what will for convenience be called the *Long. Series* in this study. The propositi in this series, it may be repeated for clarity and emphasis, are, in each case, persons *living* at ages of 90 years or over.

Another series of similar data, for purposes of comparison, was extracted from the Family History Records of the Department of Biology. This collection of Family History Records has been used in various investigations ⁵ and the characteristics of the material de-

⁵ Pearl, R. (a) The relative influence of the constitutional factor in the etiology of tuberculosis. *Amer. Rev. Tuberc.*, Vol. 4, pp. 688-712, 1920.

THE MATERIAL

scribed in detail, so that it is not necessary to say anything further about it here. In particular the characteristics of this material in respect of duration of life have been discussed in No. IV of the series of Studies on Human Longevity. In the present instance we extracted from the Family History Records every case in which both parents and all four grandparents were dead, and had the ages at death recorded. Since every case in the Records was taken, it is obvious that there could have been no selection relative to the age of the propositus to which the TIAL figure relates, except insofar as the restriction that all six immediate ancestors must be dead may imply such a selection. As a matter of fact, having taken every case in which all six immediate ancestors were dead (i.e., having made the basis of selection of cases an attribute of the ancestry) we were compelled to make an arbitrary choice of an individual from the offspring sibship, to play the rôle of propositus (I in Fig. I) in this series. The rule we decided upon was to take as propositus the oldest *living* individual in the sibship, because the propositus in each case in the Long. Series was living. In 7 cases there was no living

. (c) The age at death of the parents of the tuberculous and the cancerous. *Ibid.*, Vol. 3, pp. 71-89, 1923.

. (d) Alcohol and Mortality. In The Action of Alcohol on Man, by E. H. Starling. London (Longmans, Green and Co.), 1923.

_____. (e) Alcohol and life duration. Brit. Med. Jour., Vol. I for 1924, pp. 948-950.

Kacprzak, M. (f) Tuberculosis and fertility. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 4, pp. 605-638, 1924.

Pearl, R. (g) Alcohol and Longevity. New York (Knopf), 1926.

------. (h) Alcool e longevità. Assicurazione Sociali, Anno II, No. 5, pp. 22-49, 1926.

Ann. Eug., Vol. 2, pp. 1-24, 1927.

_____. (j) Alcohol and life duration. Internat. Clinics, 38th series, Vol. 3, pp. 28-52, 1928.

——. (k) Alkohol und Lebensdauer. Hannover (Norddeutsches Druck-und Verlagshaus), 1930.

——. (1) Studies on human longevity. IV. The inheritance of longevity. Preliminary report. Human Biology, Vol. 3, pp. 245-269, 1931.

^{——. (}b) New data on the influence of alcohol on the expectation of life in man. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 2, pp. 463-466, 1922.

sibling. In these cases we took as propositus the individual in the sibship who had the highest age at death.

So, then, we have for comparison in this study two series of data, in one of which the propositus in every case had achieved extreme longevity (living age 90+ years), and in the other of which the propositus in each case was not directly selected in respect of age. The latter series will be designated in this study as the FHR Series. It contains 143 individuals.

Summarily stated, we are comparing in this study two groups of living persons (the propositi). These two groups are exactly alike in one respect, namely that all six immediate ancestors of the individuals in each group are dead. In one of these groups (here called the Longevous Series) each one of the offspring sibships stemming from the six dead ancestors contains at least one person 90 years of age or over and still living, and for the propositi in this group one such nonagenarian or centenarian is chosen for each offspring sibship. In the other group (here called the FHR Series) no attention whatever is paid to the ages of the persons in the offspring sibships (but in fact no one of them happens to contain a nonagenarian or centenarian) deriving from their six dead ancestors, and for the propositi in this group merely the oldest living individual in each sibship is chosen (except in the seven cases where there was no living sib).

It should be clearly understood, and is here emphasized in order that there may be no misapprehension about the matter, that the FHR Series is a group of individuals selected for *comparison* with the Long. Series, and nothing but that. It is *neither* a control group in the sense that the word "control" is used in physiological experimentation for example, *nor* a random sample of any general population in any general or inclusive sense of the word "random." In the nature of the case it is *impossible* now or at any other time to obtain a group of persons who will be, in any strict or inclusive sense of the words, a random control against a series of living nonagenarians and centenarians for the purpose of studying the inheritance of longevity. The best that can be done in the premises is to *compare* the longevous group with a selected sample of persons, the sample being so selected as to lead to as great a degree as possible of pertinent significance in the comparisons made. This has

THE MATERIAL

been the motive in forming the FHR Series in the manner described above. At the same time sound scientific methodology demands that the manner of selection of the comparison group, and the statistical consequences automatically and necessarily entailed by the manner of selection, shall be defined and described with as much detail and candor as possible, so that the reader may at every stage of the report form for himself an intelligent judgment as to the meaning and significance of the comparative results set forth. To such definition and description of the FHR Series (and also of the Long. Series) we now address ourselves in the next three chapters, and Chapter IX.

CHAPTER III

CHARACTERISTICS OF THE COMPARED GROUPS

N this chapter we shall set forth and discuss certain of the group characteristics of the two series, Longevous and FHR, and especially their age distributions. All of the persons in both Long. and FHR series are *whites*.

The sex distribution of the persons in the two series of material is shown in Table 2.

TABLE 2

Sex Distribution of Propositi

and the second second	MALES	FEMALES	TOTALS
Long. Series	190	175	365
FHR Series	72	71	143

It is seen that the propositi in both series represent each sex about equally. In most of the computations and discussions both sexes will be dealt with together. The numbers are not large enough for profitable discussion separately.

The frequency distributions and biometric constants relative to the *living age* of the propositi in the two series are shown in Table 3.

It is evident from the figures in Table 3 that the individuals composing the Long. Series are a highly selected lot, showing little variation, either absolute (standard deviation) or relative (coefficient of variation) in respect of age. Their mean (and median) ages testify in another way to the rigor of the selection represented, since only about four persons in a thousand born alive ever reach the age of 95 years.

The individuals in the FHR Series, on the other hand, are seen to furnish a group that appears to be from certain viewpoints profitably

TABLE 3

AGE IN YEARS	LONG. SERIES	FHR SERIES 6
10-19		4
20- 29		12
30- 39		19
40-49		32
50- 59		40
60-69		22
70-79		6
80-89	marial In million	I
90-94	173	
95-99	133	
100-104	52	
105-109	7	···
Totals	365	136
Mean	$95.43 \pm .13$ yrs.	$48.75 \pm .83$ yrs.
Median	94.95 ± .17 yrs.	50.25 ± 1.04 yrs.
Standard deviation	$3.79 \pm .10$ yrs.	$14.40 \pm .59$ yrs.
Coefficient of variation	$3.97 \pm .10\%$	$29.53 \pm 1.31\%$

Frequency Distributions and Biometric Constants for Age (Living) of Propositi

usable for comparison with the longevous. Life tables ⁷ give the expectation of life (mean after-lifetime) at birth in 1901 (which appears to be the date most nearly comparable for the present data) for white persons in cities of the Original Registration States, as 47.32 years for males, and 47.90 years for females. These values are not widely different from the mean living age of the propositi in our FHR Series. That series may therefore be taken as a group of persons who had lived, on the average, about the same length of time that people in general live, on the average, after birth.

^e With the seven dead propositi omitted, leaving 136 as the number in the distribution from which these constants are computed. The constants for the Long. Series were computed from a distribution with two year class units.

⁷Glover, J. W. United States Life Tables 1890, 1901, 1910, and 1901-1910. Washington (Bureau of the Census), 1921.

It has been pointed out earlier that there was no selection of the propositi in the FHR Series relative to their own living age except such as may have been involved (a) in taking as propositus the oldest living individual in each sibship, and (b) in requiring that all six immediate ancestors should be dead, and their ages at death known. Furthermore, it has just been shown that the mean living age of the propositi in this series is not greatly different from the expectation of life at birth set down in a fairly comparable U. S. life table. But so simple and rough a test as this is not sufficient. It is necessary before we go on to use the FHR Series to compare with the Long. Series to learn more precisely the effects of procedures (a) and (b) *supra*. To do this it is necessary to get the answers to at least four specific questions, as follows:

1. What are the values of the biometric constants relative to age of the total living population at the 1930 Census?

2. What are the values of the biometric constants relative to age of all the living persons (including the propositi themselves) in the 136 sibships from which the propositi in the FHR Series were drawn as oldest living individuals?

3. How do the frequency distributions of ages of (a) the propositi in the FHR Series, and of (β) all the living individuals in the sibships from which the propositi were drawn as oldest individuals compare with the similar distribution of (γ) the total living white population at the 1930 Census?

With the answers to these three questions in hand it will be possible to form a reasonable judgment as to the effect upon the FHR Series of procedure (a) *supra*, that is the taking of the oldest living individual as propositus.

It will be necessary then to consider:

4. What will be the frequency distribution and biometric constants of a series of say 200 individuals, each the oldest living in the sibship to which he or she belongs, these sibships being taken at random, and without reference to whether the six immediate ancestors are living or dead, except for the requirements that the ages of all of them shall be recorded and that at least one of them shall be living?

The answer to this question will permit some judgment to be formed as to the effect of procedure (b) *supra*, that is the requirement in making the FHR Series that all six immediate ancestors must be dead. In answer to questions 1 and 2 Table 4 presents the age data for the living population of the United States.⁸

TABLE 4

Biometric Constants for Age (Living) of (γ) White Population of United States (1930 Census. Both Sexes); and (β) Total Living Persons in Sibships From Which FHR Series Propositi Were Drawn

The second s	γ	β
	U. S.	FHR Series Total Sibships (living)
Mean	29.864± .001 yrs.	45.774± .407 yrs.
Median	26.975± .002 yrs.	45.638± .510 yrs.
Standard deviation	19.942± .001 yrs.	13.704± .288 yrs.
Coefficient of variation	66.776± .004 %	29.94 ± .68 %
N	108,786,878	517

From Table 4 we note:

The living members of the sibships from which the propositi of the FHR Series were drawn plainly form a selected group differentiated in respect of age from the total living white general population. This selection (and differentiation) is in the same direction as that characterizing the Long. Series, but is less intense (that is, has not proceeded so far in the same direction) than in the Long. Series. The total living sibships have a mean age nearly 16 years higher than that of the living whites of the general population. The median age is over 18 years higher in the total sibling group. The variability of the total living sibships to which the FHR propositi belong, whether measured absolutely (S. D.) or relatively (C. of V.) is significantly less than that of the living white general population. Altogether it appears that, in comparing our Long. Series with the FHR Series, we are making a much less drastic comparison, so far as concerns the age of propositus,

⁸ Fifteenth Census of the United States: 1930. Population, Vol. III, Part 1. Washington (Gov't Printing Office), 1932. Data from p. 14.

than would be the case if we were able to compare the Long. Series with the living general population.

The relations of the basic constants of the four series of data under discussion are shown graphically in Figure 6.

In the order of arrangement as depicted in Figure 6 the mean ages of the four series stand in the ratios 1:1.63:1.53:3.20, and the standard deviations in ages in the ratios 1:0.72:0.69:0.13.

2. The distribution of variation in the four series under discussion may well be exhibited at this point in the discussion. They are shown graphically in Figure 7, on a relative basis, the frequencies being plotted as percentages for 10 year intervals of age.

This Figure 7 shows in graphic form the differences between the several series that have already been deduced from the biometric constants. The greater skewness and variability of the general population is striking. The extreme differentiation of the propositi of the Long. Series from all the others is also made abundantly clear in this diagram.

3. If the final columns of Tables 3 and 4 are compared it is plain that the selection of the oldest living individual in the sibships as propositus in the FHR Series made no serious difference from what the result would have been if all living sibs had been taken. The mean age of the FHR propositi is $2.98 \pm .93$ years higher than that of the total living sibships from which they were drawn. While this difference is slightly more than three times its probable error, and therefore probably significant, it is absolutely so small as to make no practical difference in any conclusions likely to be drawn in such a study as the present one. In variability, as measured by the standard deviations, the value for the FHR propositi is $0.70 \pm .66$ years greater than that for the total living sibships from which they were drawn. This is an obviously insignificant difference, as is also that between the coefficients of variation. But whether the oldest living individual in the sibship be taken or all the living sibs, the FHR Series is markedly differentiated from the general population of living persons. This appears to be primarily a resultant of the fact that the FHR propositi come from completed families, in the sense that their parents (being dead) are not going to have any more children. On the other hand, the excess of very young persons in the general living population arises primarily from the fact that a large proportion of them belong to incomplete families (in the same sense).

COMPARED GROUPS

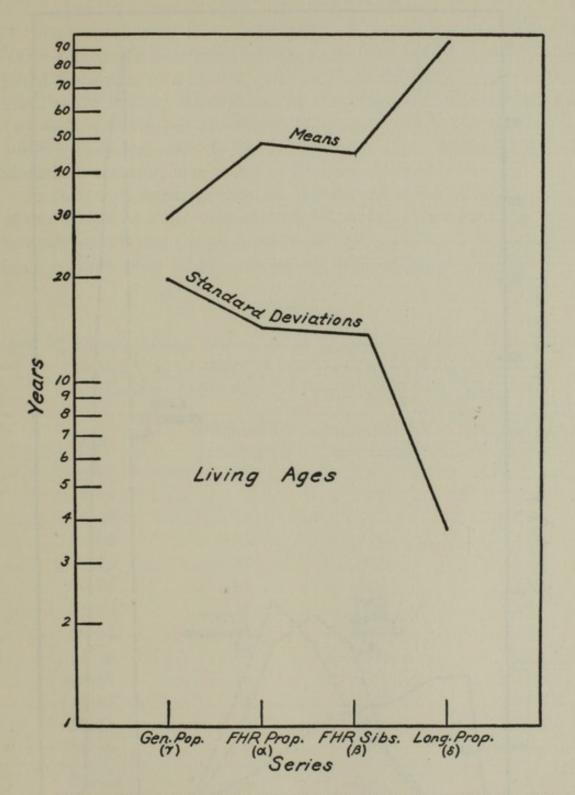


FIG. 6. VALUES OF THE MEANS AND STANDARD DEVIATIONS FOR AGE OF (a) PROPOSITI IN FHR SERIES; (β) ALL LIVING INDIVIDUALS IN SIBSHIPS FROM WHICH PROPOSITI WERE DRAWN; (γ) TOTAL LIVING WHITE POPULATION OF U. S.; (δ) PROPOSITI IN LONG. SERIES

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

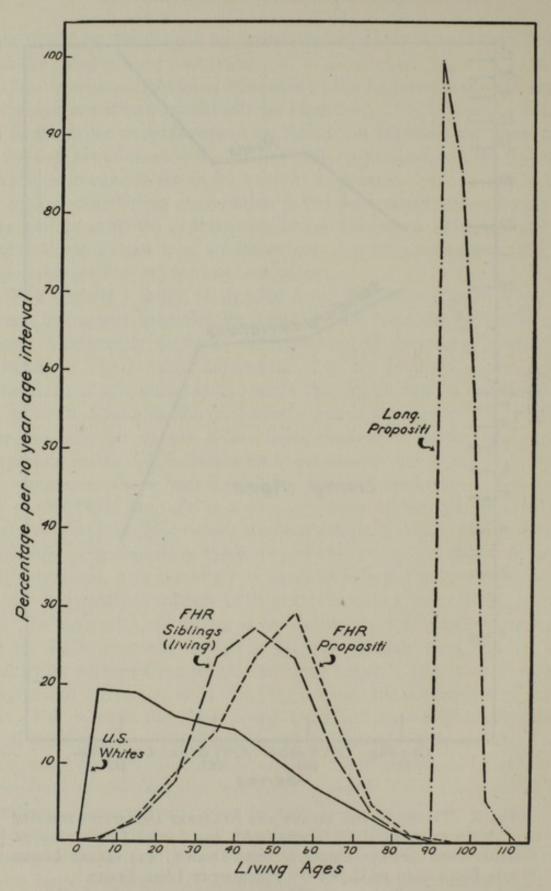


FIG. 7. FREQUENCY POLYGONS OF VARIATION IN AGE OF (a) PROPOSITI IN FHR SERIES (SHORT DASH LINE); (β) ALL LIVING INDIVIDUALS IN SIBSHIPS FROM WHICH PROPOSITI WERE DRAWN (LONG DASH LINE); (γ) TOTAL LIVING WHITE POPULATION OF U. S., 1930 (SOLID LINE); (δ) PROPOSITI IN LONG. SERIES (DOT-DASH LINE)

We now turn to the consideration of our fourth question *supra*. Table 5 gives the distribution of ages, and the biometric constants computed therefrom, in a sample of 200 individuals taken at random from our Family History Records, under the following rules of sampling: (a) each individual is the oldest living member of the sibship from which it is drawn, and (b) one (any one) or more of his (or her) six immediate ancestors was living at the time of record.

It is at once apparent that the requirement set up for the drawing of our sample of FHR propositi that all six immediate ancestors should be dead—that is that the propositi should belong to completed families has a marked effect in determining the distribution of their ages. The

TABLE 5

Age of Oldest Living Individual in Random Sample of Sibships in Which One or More of His (or Her) Six Immediate Ancestors (2 Parents, 4 Grandparents) was Living

AGE	FREQUENCY (ABSOLUTE)	FREQUENCY (PER CENT)	ACCUMULATEI PERCENTAGES
0-4	5	2.5	2.5
5-9	II	5.5	8.0
10-14	13	6.5	14.5
15-19	17	8.5	23.0
20-24	34	17.0	40.0
25-29	37	18.5	58.5
30-34	25	12.5	71.0
35-39	28	14.0	85.0
40-44	14	7.0	92.0
45-49	8	4.0	96.0
50-54	6	3.0	99.0
55-59	2	1.0	100.0
Totals	200	100.0	
Mean		$ = 28.03 \pm$.57 yrs.
Median .		$ = 27.70 \pm$.71 yrs.
	deviation		
Coefficient	t of variation		

mean age of the FHR propositi is 20.72 ± 1.01 years higher than that of the individuals of Table 5, and the median age is 22.55 ± 1.26 years higher. The individuals of Table 5 are somewhat less variable absolutely (Diff._{S.D.}= $2.51 \pm .71$ years), but significantly more variable relatively (Diff._{C. of V.}= 12.9 ± 2.2 per cent) than the FHR propositi.

Taking families not necessarily completed, as is done in Table 5, considerably curtails the age distribution of the oldest living individuals in the offspring sibships at the upper end. None of the individuals is 60 or more years old. Forty per cent of them are under 25 years of age, and nearly 60 per cent are under 30 years.

The close similarity of the constants of Table 5 with those of the first column of Table 4 (the total living white population of the U. S., 1930) is most striking. The means differ by only $1.83 \pm .57$ years; and the medians by only $0.73 \pm .71$ years, the Table 5 sample being higher in the one case and lower in the other. The Table 5 sample is significantly less variable, as might be expected, both from the size of the sample, and much more from the fact that in Table 5 the method of taking the sample excludes all *necessarily* completed families. But the similarity of the centering constants brings out once more the essential normality of our Family History Records in respect of age distribution as compared with the general population. This has been noted before,⁹ but has sometimes been overlooked, denied, or even misrepresented by critics of our work on alcohol and life duration.

There is, finally, another way in which the age characteristics of the two groups studied may be stated. We are comparing two groups of living persons. One of these groups (FHR Series) has an average living age at the time of record of 48.75 years, and consequently from Glover's ⁷ life table for both sexes in the Original Registration States as of 1901 has an expectation of life of 22.13 years. It is therefore to be expected that when all the individuals in this group have died their average age at death will turn out to be 70.88 years or thereabouts. The other group of living persons (Long. Series) has an average living age at the time of record of 95.43 years, and an expectation of life of 2.12 years, approximately one-tenth of that of the other group. When this second group is all dead the average age at death of all the individuals in the group will turn out to be about 97.55 years.

°Cf. Pearl, R. Alcohol and Longevity, passim.

To summarize this long discussion of the age characteristics of the propositi in the material of this study, it may be said that:

1. Detailed data have been presented which enable the reader to understand precisely the nature, in respect of living age of the propositi, of the two sets of data (Long. Series and FHR Series) that we propose to discuss.

2. Taking the oldest living individual in the sibship as propositus in the FHR Series gives no essentially different result, for practical purposes, than if all living individuals in the sibship had been taken together as a sort of composite propositus. Furthermore there is an element of fairness in taking the oldest living individual for comparative purposes because in the Long. Series the propositus is always the oldest living member of the sibship to which he (or she) belonged.

3. Because the FHR propositi come from necessarily completed families their mean age is higher and their variability in age is lower than is the case in a random sample of all living individuals in the general population. This means that in using them for comparison with the Long. Series we are making a less severe contrast than would be the case if incomplete families were used. But the comparisons actually made in this paper would, on just that account, appear to be all the fairer, because the individuals in the Long. Series come from necessarily completed families (both parents being long since dead).

CHAPTER IV

THE EFFECT OF CERTAIN TYPES OF SELEC-TION OF THE IMMEDIATE ANCESTRY ON THE AGE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE PROGENY

N CHAPTER III we have discussed the question of the effect of the method of forming the FHR Series upon the age distribution of the propositi in that series. It was there concluded that while a priori it would be expected that the requirement that all six immediate ancestors must be dead might tend, in a sample not directly selected relative to the age of the living progeny as was the Long. Series, to result in some preponderance of relatively young ancestors, and consequently relatively young propositi whether dead or living, nevertheless the actual FHR Series propositi turned out to have a mean living age not much different from the mean duration of life (expectation of life at birth) from the life table. It was pointed out, however, that the matter required more extended investigation. To this we now turn.

From our *Family History Records* there have been extracted a series of distributions of the ages (age at the time of record for the living and age at death for the dead) of the individuals in sibships, according to the following rules of selection:

- I. Each sibship must include both living and dead individuals.
- 2. Each such sibship must of necessity fall into, and was in fact properly placed in, one or another of the following categories relative to its six immediate ancestors:
 - a. All six immediate ancestors dead, none living. (These are the sibships to which the propositi in the FHR Series belong.)
 - b. Any five immediate ancestors dead, one living.
 - c. Any four immediate ancestors dead, two living.
 - d. Any three immediate ancestors, dead, three living.
 - e. Any two immediate ancestors dead, four living.
 - f. Any one immediate ancestor dead, five living.
 - g. No immediate ancestor dead, all six living.

PROGENY AGE

The original intention was to get 200 sibships under each category a to g inclusive. This was done in the case of categories b and c, but proved to be impossible for any of the others. Extensive as our Family History Records are the strain put upon them by the dual requirements set forth above was too great, especially when it is remembered that we also required that the ages of the six immediate ancestors be known and recorded. The numbers of sibships obtained in the several categories were 136 in category a; 200 each in categories b and c; 136 in category d; 67 in e; 43 in f; and 8 in g. The decline in numbers with increasing numbers of living ancestors above two is what would be expected from general experience. But few persons, and those few young, have both parents and all four grandparents alive. The present writers come from fairly long-lived stocks; but in the cases of both of them one grandparent was dead before they were born. This is by no means an unusual experience.

However, in each case except categories b and c every single sibship in the Family History Records of the Department of Biology fulfilling the requirements was used, without any other selection whatsoever. In the case of categories b and c the first 200 sibships fulfilling the requirements were taken in order as they stood in the original records books, so that again the sampling was random within the rules laid down.

For each of these sibships the biometric constants for age were computed, under the following four heads:

- a. Oldest living sib in the sibship.
- β . Oldest dead sib in the sibship.
- γ. All living sibs in the sibship.
- δ. All dead sibs in the sibship.

The values so obtained are exhibited in Tables 5a-5d inclusive. So far as we are aware these figures represent the first systematic attempt to analyze the age constitution of a family of children in relation to the vital status of their ancestry. The analysis could, of course, be carried much farther, and doubtless will be as biostatisticians become more generally interested in the genetic aspects of their problems. But for our present purposes it does not seem necessary to carry the matter further than is done here.

g
ŝ
[7]
H
3
H
1
4
5

Biometric Constants for Age of Oldest Living Sib in Sibships of Seven Different Specified Types of Ancestry

COEFFICIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	29.5±1.3 26.0±.9 36.7±1.4 40.6±1.9 47.1±3.3 50.4±4.5 43.0±8.5
STANDARD DEVIATION ((years)	14.40± .59 10.23± .34 11.09± .37 9.14± .37 7.63± .44 7.09± .52 4.84± .82
MEDIAN (years)	50.25±1.04 39.70± .61 29.84⇒ .66 22.50± .66 15.69± .79 14.05± .91 12.00±1.44
MEAN (years)	48.75±0.83 39.25± .49 30.20± .53 22.50± .53 16.19± .63 14.07± .73 11.25±1.15
TYPE OF ANCESTRY	All six immediate ancestors dead, none living Any five immediate ancestors dead, one living Any four immediate ancestors dead, two living Any three immediate ancestors dead, three living Any two immediate ancestors dead, four living Any one immediate ancestor dead, five living

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

TABLE 5b

Biometric Constants for Age of Oldest Dead Sib in Sibships of Seven Different Specified Types of Ancestry

TYPE OF ANCESTRY	MEAN (years)	MEDIAN (years)	STANDARD (DEVIATION 0 (years)	COEFFICIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)
All six immediate ancestors dead, none living Any five immediate ancestors dead, one living Any four immediate ancestors dead, two living Any three immediate ancestors dead, three living Any two immediate ancestors dead, four living	32.26±1.08 32.26±1.08 23.04± .77 12.34± .64 7.60± .62 3.58± .53 3.21± .47	31.52±1.35 31.52±1.35 22.67± .97 5.45± .80 2.46± .78 2.10± .66 2.10± .66	17.28±0.76 16.14± .54 13.33± .45 10.67± .44 6.43± .37	53.6± 3.0 70.0± 3.3 108.0± 6.7 140.4±12.8 179.9±28.7 141.4±23.0
No immediate ancestors dead, all six living				90.1±24.6

PROGENY AGE

TABLE 5c of All Living Sibs in Sibships of Seven Different Specified Types of Ancestry	STANDARD COEFFICIENT DEVIATION OF VARIATION (years) (per cent)	13.70±0.29 29.9±0.7 11.07±.18 32.8±.6 11.28±.18 46.9±.9 9.66±.19 55.3±1.4 7.63±.21 58.5±2.1 6.89±.26 58.6±2.8 4.39±.44 57.7±7.4
ps of Seven D	MEDIAN (years)	45.64±0.51 34.03± .33 23.72± .31 16.53± .34 11.30± .38 11.16± .45 6.76± .78
TABLE 5c 11 Living Sibs in Sibshi Types of Ancestry	MEAN (years)	45.77±0.41 33.75± .26 24.03± .25 17.47± .27 13.05± .30 11.77± .36 7.61± .62
TABI <i>iving</i> es of	N	517 846 919 576 287 164 164
T Biometric Constants for Age of All L Type	TYPE OF ANCESTRY	All six immediate ancestors dead, none living Any five immediate ancestors dead, one living Any four immediate ancestors dead, two living Any three immediate ancestors dead, three living Any two immediate ancestors dead, four living Any one immediate ancestor dead, five living No immediate ancestors dead, all six living

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

TABLE 5d

Biometric Constants for Age of All Dead Sibs in Sibships of Seven Different Specified Types of Ancestry

COEFFICIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	104.2± 4.5 101.2± 3.8 137.0± 6.5 170.1±13.1 184.5±20.8 144.7±19.2 95.8±32.1
STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	18.65±0.45 15.44± .33 11.25± .25 8.61± .26 5.03± .22 3.73± .22 1.13± .17
MEDIAN (years)	111.71±0.80 10.63± .59 3.58± .44 2.52± .45 1.85± .40 1.92± .39 1.17± .30
MEAN (years)	17.89±0.64 15.26± .47 8.22± .35 5.06± .36 2.73± .32 2.58± .31 1.18± .24
Ν	389 389 479 479 259 114 67 10
TYPE OF ANCESTRY	All six immediate ancestors dead, none living Any five immediate ancestors dead, one living Any four immediate ancestors dead, two living Any three immediate ancestors dead, three living Any two immediate ancestors dead, four living Any one immediate ancestor dead, five living No immediate ancestors dead, all six living

PROGENY AGE

Keeping always in mind the magnitude of the samples upon which several items are based, the data of Tables 5a-5d permit certain generalizations to be reached relative to the present material. These are probably true generally, but must await confirmation from the study of other family statistics.

I. It appears that the mean age of offspring, whether living or dead, or whether they are the oldest individuals of the sibships to which they belong or all siblings, decreases in an orderly manner as the number of their six immediate ancestors still living increases. The oldest offspring, on the average, living or dead, belong to sibships where all six immediate ancestors are dead at the time of record. It is thus evident that the propositi in the FHR Series in this book constitute a group of the greatest average living age possible to obtain from family statistics selected primarily upon the basis of ancestry alone, so far as may be judged from this material. Therefore the FHR Series propositi constitute a fair group in this respect as well as in others for comparison with the longevous group. The Long. Series propositi are all living individuals at the time of record. It is plainly only fair to take living individuals to compare with them. The six immediate ancestors of the propositi in the Long. Series are necessarily dead. Those of the comparison group must in fairness also be dead. But Tables 5a and 5c show also that if any other specification whatever is made relative to the vital status of the ancestors (such, for example, as that the selection should be only of the offspring sibships containing both living and dead, without any attention whatever to the ancestry) the result would be offspring sibships of lower average age than those selected from the same universe in the way those to which the FHR Series propositi belong were selected. And the oldest living individuals in such sibships will be of lower average age than in sibships selected as were those of our FHR Series. So that by selecting the FHR Series propositi for a comparison group in the way we have, the differences between Long. and FHR Series have been minimized so far as it is possible to minimize them and still adhere scrupulously to uniform and consistent rules of selection of the sample.

2. As the number of living ancestors (among the six immediate ancestors) increases the mean age of the offspring sibs declines in an orderly manner, such that for each category of sibs investigated there is an equal proportional decrement in mean age for each additional

PROGENY AGE

living immediate ancestor. That is to say the mean age of offspring in each category when plotted on an arithlog grid, with number of living immediate ancestors from 0 to 6 as abscissa, fall very closely upon a straight line sloping downward from left to right as shown in Fig. A.

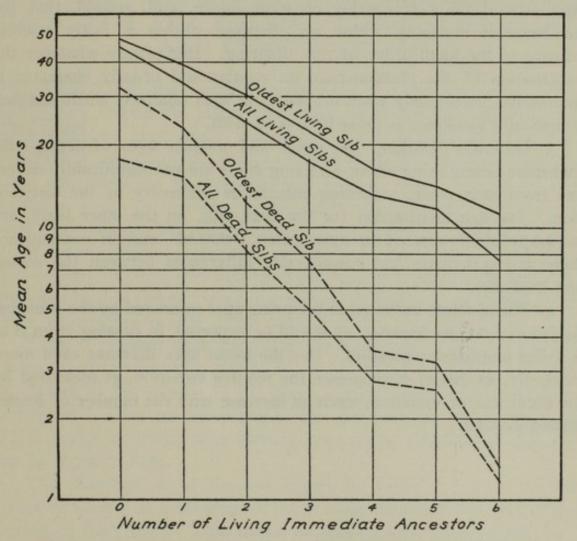


FIG. A. DECREASE OF MEAN AGE IN FOUR CATEGORIES OF OFFSPRING SIBS WITH INCREASING NUMBER OF LIVING IMMEDIATE ANCESTORS

The slopes of the lines are different in each of the four categories of offspring sibs. In the case of *oldest living sibs* the line has a slope of roughly 21.5 per cent. In the case of *all living sibs* the slope is about 25.5 per cent. The slopes for the dead sibs are plainly much steeper. That for the *oldest dead sib* is about 39.3 per cent, and that for *all dead sibs* roughly 42.4 per cent.

This rule of equal proportional decrements in mean age of offspring with numbers of living immediate ancestors is, so far as we know, an entirely novel and hitherto unsuspected result. A reasonable biological explanation of its occurrence would seem tentatively to be that it fundamentally rests upon two circumstances; namely, first, that the birth interval in man (length of time between two successive pregnancies) is a figure of moderate absolute variability—or put the other way around, in a reasonably constant figure, and, second, that the incidence of mortality within an offspring sibship is fairly random relative to the birth order of the offspring. But plainly whatever the explanation of the phenomenon, its regular and orderly character is impressive, particularly when it appears in such relatively small samples, statistically speaking, as those here dealt with.

3. Generally speaking the mean and median ages of living sibs (whether oldest living sib or all living sibs) are not significantly different from each other, indicating substantial symmetry of the distribution. The age distribution for the dead sibs, on the other hand, are markedly skew—indeed in most cases J-shaped—and in consequence there are systematic and considerable differences between the means and medians.

4. The absolute variation in offspring ages measured by the standard deviation tends to decrease, as would be expected, in passing from 0 to 6 living immediate ancestors. But the mean ages decrease even more markedly, so that in consequence the relative variation, as measured by the coefficient of variation, tends to increase with the number of immediate ancestors.

CHAPTER V

BIRTHPLACE, RACE STOCKS, AND ALCOHOLIC HABITS OF THE GROUP OF NONAGENARIANS AND CENTENARIANS



HILE the primary interest of the present study centers around the inheritance factor or element in longevity, still we must know something of the geographical and racial origins of the persons in the Longevous Series. And also

since nonagenarians and centenarians are, by the very fact of their existence, such rare biological specimens it will be of interest to examine briefly into their habits relative to the use of alcoholic beverages. There are those who believe, or at least profess to believe, that any such usage is absolutely incompatible with the achievement of great longevity. We shall see in this chapter what one sample, at least, of extremely longevous persons has to offer in the way of evidence on this point.

Table 6 presents data regarding the birthplace (from which some judgment as to race stock may be formed) and habits relative to the use of alcohol by the persons in the Long. Series (nonagenarians and centenarians). Data on these points for the material from which the FHR Series is drawn have already been given elsewhere ¹⁰ and need not be repeated here.

The classification of the individuals in Table 6 relative to their usage of alcohol as a beverage is based upon the *maximum* used at any period of their lives. This seems as reasonable a basis as any for a general exhibition of the characteristics of the material. While the drinking habits of individuals may change in the course of such long lives, it will be useful to see what was the maximum of potatory performance achieved by each individual.

The data of Table 6 as to birthplace are shown graphically in Figure 8.

From Table 6 and Figure 8 the following points may be noted:

1. In this group of nonagenarians and centenarians 88.3 per cent were native-born, and 11.7 per cent foreign-born. In the United

¹⁰ Pearl, R. Alcohol and Longevity, passim.

	Centenarians
	and
	(Nonagenarians
	Series
	Long.
E 6	the
BLJ	in
TAJ	Persons
	of
	Alcohol
	to
	Relative
	its
	Hat
	put
	sirthplace
	P

•0 40000 70000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 40000 400000 400000 400000 400000 400000 400000 400000 400000 400000 4000000 4000000 4000000 4000000 40000000 40000000 40000000 40000000 400000000 400000000 400000000 4000000000 4000000000 40000000000 4000000000000000 4000000000000000000000000000000000000	PLACE OF BIRTH	ABST	ABSTAINERS	VERY MODERATE	TE	MOD	MODERATE		HEAVY	K	VERY	RY		TOTALS	ILS	1
k	lative Born	40	0+	40	0+	*0	0+		-	0+	10	0+	*0	0+	Both	Per cent
setts 8 24 8 5 8 1 ut 9 11 3 3 1 1 1 ut 6 5 7 4 4 1 1 1 ut 6 5 7 4 4 2 1 1 1 ut 6 5 7 4 4 2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	New York	14	24	3	3	7	I				:	:	26	28	54	14.0
unia 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 0 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 1 1 11 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 <td< td=""><td>Massachusetts</td><td>8</td><td>24</td><td>~</td><td>5</td><td>~</td><td>:</td><td>•</td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>24</td><td>20</td><td>22</td><td>146</td></td<>	Massachusetts	8	24	~	5	~	:	•					24	20	22	146
ut	Pennsylvania	00	IO	S	n n	3	I	•			:	:	191	19I	32	8.8
ut	Ohio	6	II	3	3	4	I	•	•		:	:	16	IS	31	8.6
ut	Maine	S	7	4	4	0	I	•	•		:	:	II	12	23	6.4
upshire 2 volina 4 volina 3 volina 6 volina 1	Connecticut	9	S	4	5	I	:	•	•		:	:	II	1	I8	5.0
рублиге 4 	Virginia	0	7	I	H	3	I	•	•		:	:	9	6	15	4.1
су. 3 0 rolina 0 1 ndi 0 0 ndi 1 1	New Hampshire	4	01	I	9	I	:	•	•		:	:	9	00	14	3.9
су. rolina nolina nolina nuclean nucl	Vermont	3	9	I	I	I	:	•	•		:	:	v.	7	12	3.3
Olina 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 101 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11 1 11	New Jersey	4	3	I	10	I	:	•	•		:	:	00	. v.	II	3.0
0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	North Carolina	I	4			I	I	•	•		I	:	10	n.	IO	2.8
Jolina 1010 11 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		9	63	• • • • •		:	0	•	•		:	:	9	4	10	2.8
	Maryland	:	10			01	I	•	•		:	:	4	3	~	6.1
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	South Carolina	63	I	•		:	I		. 1		:	:	3	01	. 10	1.4
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		I	:	3	I	:	:	•	•		:	:	4	I	ŝ	I.4
	Diodo Total	:	:			0	:	•	•		:	:	4	:	4	I.I
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Whoue Island	I	:	:	I	I	:	•	•		:	:	0	I	3	0.8
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Tonucky	: '	:			I	:	•	•		:	:	3	:	3	œ.
	Telliessee	I	:	• • • •		:	:	•	•		I	:	0	:	61	9.
	Mitchigan	I	:	• • • •		I	:	•	•		:	:	0	:	10	9.
	Alphane	:	:	:	I	I	:	•	•		:	:	I	I	0	9.
	Miscouri	:	:	ι.		:	:	•	•		:	:	I	:	I	.3
	Florida	I	:	•		:	:	•	•		:	:	I	:	I	
		I	:	•		:	:	•	•		:	:	I	:	I	

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

BIRTHPLACE AND ALCOHOLIC HABITS

			TA	TABLE 6-Continued	5-Coi	ntinue	q							
PLACE OF RIRTH	ABST	ABSTAINERS	10000	VERY MODERATE	MODE	MODERATE	HEAVY	AV	VERY HEAVY	RY		TOTALS	ILS	
Foreign Born	*0	0+	40	0+	40	0+	*0	0+	\$	0+	¢	0+	Both	Per cent
Ireland	3	61	:	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	4	3	7	0·1
Germany	I	:	:	:	4	I	:	:	:	:	S	I	9	1.7
England	:	0	I	61	I	:	:	:	:	:	0	4	9	1.7
Norway	I	61	:	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	0	3	v	I.4
Canada	:	I	:	:	61	:	I	:	I	:	4	I	S	I.4
Scotland	I	I	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	10	3	0.8
Holland	:	61	:	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	I	61	3	ø.
Nova Scotia	:	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	I	0	9.
Wales	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	I	.3
Russia	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	:	I	
Italy	:	:	:	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	I	:	I	.3
Finland	:	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	:	I	.3
Belgium	:	:	:	:	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	I	I	
Panama	:	:	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	:	I	•••
Totals	85	120	47	40	51	12	4	:	3	:	190	172	362*	100.4
Percentages by sex as to alcohol	44.7	44.7 69.8	24.7	23.3	26.8	2.0	2.1	:	1.6	:	6.66	1.001 0.00		
Group totals	205	5	87	2	63		4			-	3(362		
Group percentages	56.6	9	24.0	0	17.4		I.I		0.8	~	6.66	6.		
* Three cases are missing because there was no information given regarding the use of alcohol. 607, 1630, and 2200.	ause the	ere was	no in	formatic	on give	in rega	rding	the u	se of	alcoho		tese ar	These are Cases Nos.	Nos.

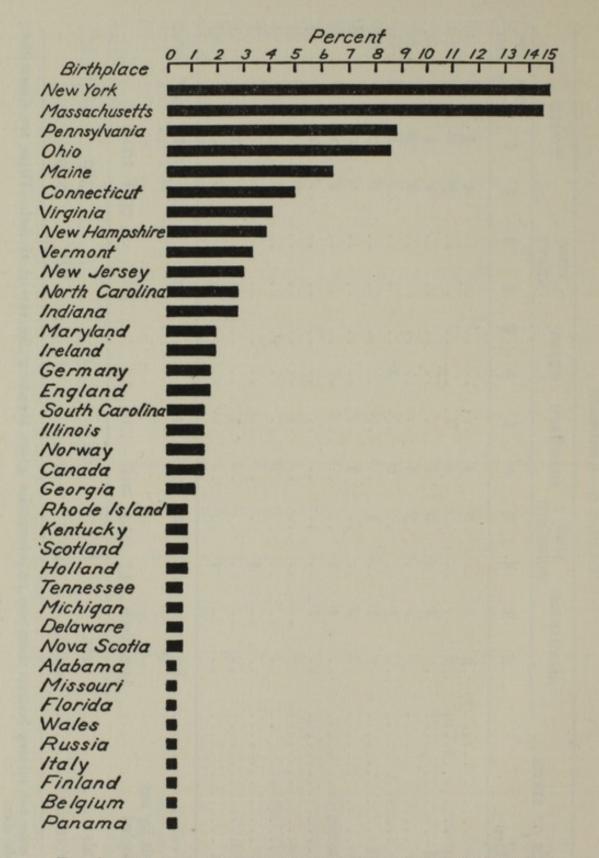


FIG. 8. BAR DIAGRAM SHOWING THE BIRTHPLACE OF 362 LIVING NONAGENARIANS AND CENTENARIANS. THE LENGTHS OF THE BARS ARE PROPORTIONAL TO THE NUMBER BORN IN EACH PLACE. States as a whole in 1930 the proportions of the white population were 87.7 per cent native-born, and 12.3 per cent foreign-born. It thus appears that these living nonagenarians and centenarians have grossly about the same distribution as to nativity as does the whole living white population at the present time. But let us examine into the matter a little further. The following figures show the approximate percentages of foreign-born in the total white population at the census enumerations from 1850 on.

It is evident that the close approach of the foreign-born percentages of the Long. Series is somewhat fortuitous. If immigration restrictions had not operated in recent years to reduce the percentages of foreignborn in the population it would not have been so close as it is. But in 1850, roughly about the time when most of the foreign-born in the Long. Series came to this country, the proportion of foreign-born in the white

TABLE 7

Percentages of Native-born and Foreign-born in the White Population of the United States

CENSUS	NATIVE-BORN	FOREIGN-BORN
1850 11	88.5	11.5
1860	84.6	15.4
1870	83.4	16.6
1880	84.6	15.4
1890	83.2	16.8
1900	84.5	15.5
1910 12	83.7	16.3
1920 18	85.9	14.1
1930	87.7	12.3

¹¹ Figures for 1850-1900 inclusive computed from data given in Tables 17 and 54 of reference cited in footnote 16 *infra*. The percentages given reckon all foreign-born as whites. This is not strictly true, but the error is insignificant.

¹³ Computed from data given in Table 17 of the reference cited in footnote 8 supra.

¹³ Figures for 1920 and 1930 from Table 3 of the reference cited in footnote 8 supra.

population was almost exactly the same as that shown by the Long. Series.

2. Just under 30 per cent of the persons in the Long. Series were born in one or the other of the two states, New York and Massachusetts. Fourteen states (Maine, New Hampshire, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Connecticut, New York, New Jersey, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, and Florida) bordering on the Atlantic seaboard furnished (as birthplace) 60.8 per cent of the total. If Pennsylvania be added to this group, as a seaboard state for all practical purposes, the percentage rises to 69.6. If the reckoning is based upon the native-born portion of the whole group it appears that 68.8 per cent of the sample of nonagenarians and centenarians was born in one or another of the fourteen states lying along the Atlantic seaboard, in the strict sense of the term. If Pennsylvania be included the percentage becomes 78.8. Only one person in the group was born west of the Mississippi River. Only 14.2 per cent of the whole group (native and foreign together) was born south of the Mason and Dixon line. Altogether it is plain that this group of extremely longevous persons now (at the time of record) living originated preponderantly from the northeastern part of the country. If we take as the northeastern part of the country the nine states east of Ohio and north of the Mason and Dixon line it appears that 60.7 per cent of our whole longevous group, and 68.8 per cent of the native-born portion of it, were born in that region. Now these persons were born around a hundred years ago. In 1830 these nine northeastern states contained 51.4 per cent of the total white population of the country. So it is seen that this portion of the country is even more heavily represented in the Long. Series (as birthplace) than its relative population would warrant. This is in part due to the fact that, because of the better early vital records of that part of the country, it has been easier for cases originating there to satisfy the critical requirements for admission into our collection of longevity material.

3. Turning now to the foreign-born portion of this group of nonagenarians and centenarians it comes as something of a surprise to find that the Irish born constitute the largest single national group as to

birthplace. The Irish are known to be a rather short-lived people, taken as a group.¹⁴ Germany and England each contribute (as to birthplace) practically the same number as Ireland to this sample of the longevous. Each of these countries has a larger representation than either South Carolina, Illinois, Georgia, Rhode Island, Kentucky, Tennessee, Michigan, Delaware, Alabama, Missouri or Florida. In the total white population of the country in 1930, 0.85 per cent were born in Ireland, 1.48 per cent in Germany, and 0.74 per cent in England.¹⁵ From these figures it appears that while nonagenarians and centenarians of German birth in this material are present in not far from the same proportion as Germans in the 1930 population, the Irish and English are overrepresented in this sample of longevous persons, as compared with the general population of the present time. Unfortunately data are not available as to the country of birth of the foreign-born in 1830. Such information was first included in the census returns of 1850.16 But in 1850, when the persons of the Long. Series were, generally speaking, in their 'teens, the proportions of persons of English, Irish, and German birth in the population were as follows:

TABLE 8

D					_ 0	
Po	Jun 1 1	180.0	13.44	4.44	T X	FO
F (1)	1) I.I.I.	1111	im	2.22	10	501
A V.	1 888	Nº 6 6	010	***	20	10

COUNTRY OF BIRTH	NUMBER	PER CENT OF TOTAL WHITES
Ireland	961,719	4.92
Germany	583,774	2.99
England	278,675	1.43

In 1850 there were absolutely more Irish-born persons in the population of the United States—38,077 more to be exact—than there were in 1930, although the total white population was 5.6 times greater in 1930 than it was in 1850. So it is perhaps not remarkable that there are more Irish than any other foreign-born in the Long. Series—there

¹⁴ Dublin, L. I., and G. W. Baker. The mortality of race stocks in Pennsylvania and New York. *Quart. Publ. Amer. Stat. Assoc.*, March, 1920.

¹⁵ See footnote 8 supra for source of data. Pp. 7 and 11.

³⁶ Rossiter, W. S. A Century of Population Growth from the First Census of the United States to the Twelfth 1790-1900. *Washington* (Gov't Printing Office), 1909. Pp. x + 303.

were many more Irish in the country when they started life than there were of foreign-born of any other single nationality.

4. Taking the group as a whole, males and females together, a few more than a half (56.6 per cent) of these nonagenarians and centenarians have been total abstainers from alcohol throughout their long lives. This, however, is not true of the males taken by themselves, where but 44.7 per cent fall in the total abstainer class. Among the women nearly 70 per cent (69.8) are abstainers. At the other extreme 3.7 per cent of the males have been heavy or very heavy drinkers at some time in their lives. More than a quarter of the men have been moderate drinkers, mostly throughout their lives. Seven per cent of the women also fall in this class. Altogether these data furnish cogent evidence that the moderate use of alcoholic beverages does not prevent the attainment of great longevity to the user. They further show that some individuals may indulge heavily in alcohol and still become nonagenarians. These observations are incompatible with the widely preached doctrine that any indulgence in alcohol, however slight, inevitably and universally shortens life.

5. The proportion of abstainers in the Long. Series is somewhat larger than that in a sample of the population of Baltimore, previously studied.¹⁷ That sample gave, taking males and females together, a total abstainer percentage of 45.3. The difference between these two percentages (56.6 - 45.3) is 11.3. Is this difference greater than might reasonably appear solely as the result of fluctuations of random sampling? If the two groups are thrown together the percentage of abstainers in the general population the probable error for the difference between percentages in such samples as the actual ones would be

$$.67449 \sqrt{46 \times 54} \sqrt{\frac{1}{5248} + \frac{1}{362}} = 1.83$$

We must therefore conclude that the 11.6 per cent more abstainers in the Long. Series represents a significant difference.

6. The "moderate" and "very moderate" classes of the Long. Series together include 41.4 per cent of the total. This compares with the 37.3

¹⁷ See footnote 10 supra.

per cent of moderate drinkers in the Family History Records sample cited above, since in the former study "moderates" included the two classes here separated. The difference here is 4.1 ± 1.78 per cent, the probable error of the difference being computed as before. This difference cannot be regarded as significant, being only a little more than twice its probable error. So then we conclude that while this group of nonagenarians and centenarians included a higher proportion—slightly over 4 per cent higher—of moderate drinkers than a sample of the general population unselected and undifferentiated in respect of longevity from the average run of the American population, this higher proportion is not greater than might arise from fluctuations of sampling. The odds against its having so arisen are over 7 to 1, but such odds do not constitute certainty.

7. The 3.7 per cent of "heavy" and "very heavy" drinkers amongst the males in the Long. Series compares with 27.4 per cent in the sample of the general population. Here the difference is large and obviously significant.

8. Summarizing the whole situation relative to drinking habits we see that this group of nonagenarians and centenarians includes proportionately somewhat more abstainers and more moderate drinkers than a random sample of the general population of average longevity. It therefore necessarily has fewer heavy drinkers. This result confirms, from an independent source, the general conclusion reached in our earlier study of the influence of alcohol upon longevity, to the effect that while moderate drinking could not be shown to affect adversely the duration of life, heavy drinking was statistically associated with curtailed average longevity. But in that study, just as in this, some heavy drinkers achieved longevity far above the average.

CHAPTER VI

VARIATION IN TIAL



AVING now set forth in considerable detail the general characteristics of our material, we may begin the examination and discussion of the results it yields relative to our primary problem.

The frequency distributions, both absolute and relative, of TIAL in the two series are given in Table 9.

From Table 9 several points of interest are immediately evident. In the first place it is plain that the natural range of variation in TIAL is

TABLE 9

TIAL	Distrib	utions

TIAL	LONG. SERIES		FHR SERIES	
(in years)	Absolute	Percentage	Absolute	Percentage
250-269	I	.27		
270-289			3	2.10
290-309	- I	.27	6	4.20
310-329	4	1.10	8	5.59
330-349	5	1.37	14	9.79
350-369	II	3.01	25	17.48
370-389	19	5.21	25	17.48
390-409	34	9.32	15	10.49
410-429	49	13.42	18	12.59
430-449	50	13.70	іб	11.19
450-469	81	22.19	IO	6.99
470-489	53	14.52	2	1.40
490-509	32	8.77	I	.70
510-529	19	5.21		
530-549	3	.82		
550-569	I	.27		
570-589	I	.27	·	
590-609	I	.27		
Totals	365	99.99	143	100.00

VARIATION IN TIAL

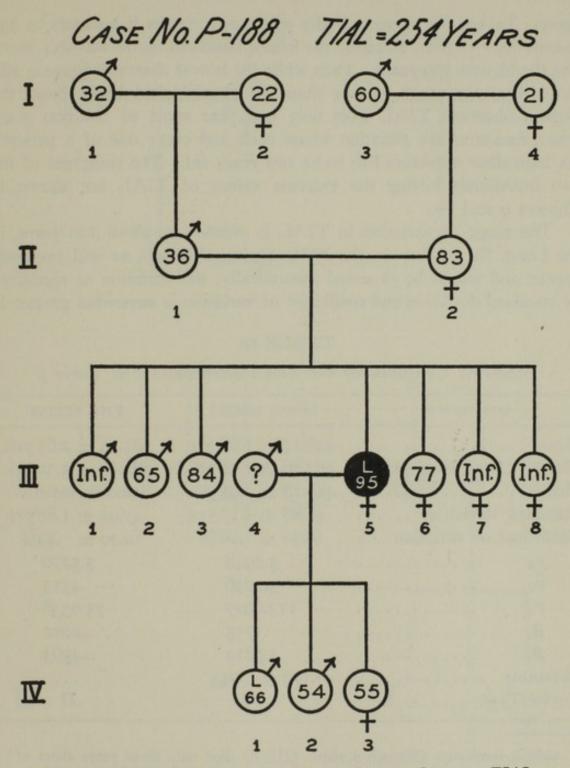


FIG. 9. PEDIGREE OF INDIVIDUAL HAVING LOWEST OBSERVED TIAL

In this and the following pedigree the propositus is indicated by a solid sex sign. Figures within the circles of the sex signs indicate ages at death in years, except where there is an L above the age figure, which means that the person was living at the time of record, and at the indicated age in years. In this case the propositus was living at age 95, the only survivor of a sibship of seven, three of whom died in infancy (III, I, 7 and 8). Only one brother (III, 3) achieved anything especially remark-

great. Taking the extreme limits of the age classes it amounts to 359 years (609 - 250). Actually the lowest observed figure was 254 years, and the highest 599 years. Thus while the lowest observed figure is still more than 150 years greater than the physiological lower limit, the highest observed TIAL falls only one year short of the 600 years which measures the situation where each and every one of a person's six immediate ancestors live to be 100 years old. The pedigrees of the two individuals having the extreme values of TIAL are shown in Figures 9 and 10.

The range of variation in TIAL is *greater*, by about 120 years, in the Long. Series than in the FHR Series, although, as will presently appear and would be expected theoretically, the variation as measured by standard deviation and coefficient of variation is somewhat greater in

TABLE 10

Biometric Constants of the TIAL Distributions in Table 9

CONSTANT	LONG. SERIES	FHR SERIES	
Mean	446.14 ± 1.66 yrs.	385.45 ± 2.65 yrs.	
Median (from observation)	452.10 ± 2.08 yrs.	382.40 ± 3.32 yrs.	
Mode	454.18 ± 2.03 yrs.	Same as mean	
Standard deviation	46.88 ± 1.17 yrs.	47.02 ± 1.88 yrs.	
Coefficient of variation	$10.52 \pm .26\%$	$12.20 \pm .49\%$	
μ ₂	5.4948	5.5270	
μ ₃	- 5.2736	4515	
μ ₄	113.6927	75.0338	
β ₁	.1755	.0012	
β_2	3.7814	2.4563	
Skewness	$173 \pm .043$		
Curve Type	IV	II	

able in longevity, although a sister (III, 6) died only three years short of 80. Two of the three children of the propositus died in their fifties. Of the six immediate ancestors of the propositus only two (I, 3, and II, 2) lived past fifty, and only one, her mother (II, 2) could be regarded as really longevous. The causes of death of the ancestors were as follows: II, I, smallpox; II, 2, "senility," that is to say, cause of death unknown; I, I, "fever"; I, 2, in childbirth; I, 3, "rheumatism"; I, 4, pulmonary tuberculosis following childbirth.

VARIATION IN TIAL

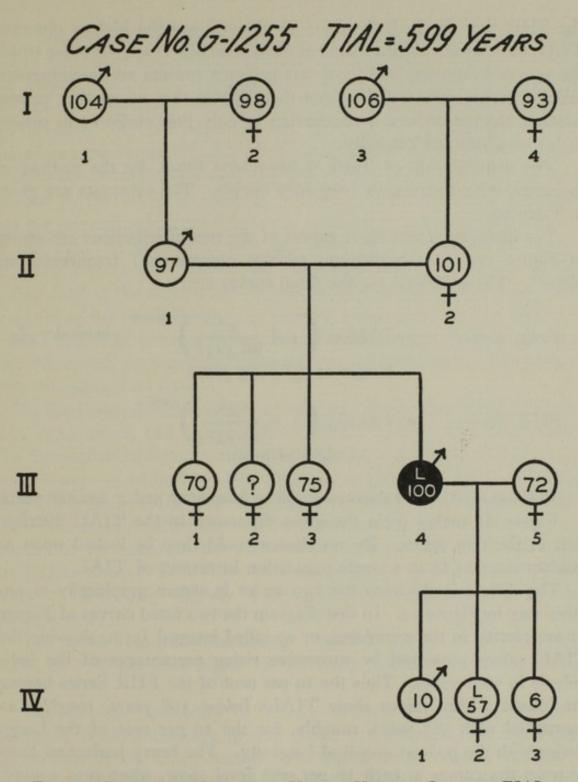


FIG. 10. PEDIGREE OF INDIVIDUAL HAVING HIGHEST OBSERVED TIAL

In this case the propositus (III, 4), living at the age of 100, was a Scottish seafaring man, who married and "settled down" at the age of 39. His immediate ancestry is very remarkable in point of longevity. His father (II, I) and his paternal grandmother (I, 2) died as the result of accidents. The causes of death of his other immediate ancestors are unknown. The two children (IV, I and IV, 3) died of drowning. the FHR Series. In both series of observations the highest observed TIAL is well over twice as large as the lowest observed. In other words the summed duration of life of one person's parents and grandparents taken together may well be more than double that of another person, whether the person is a nonagenarian or only just mediocre in respect of his own attained longevity.

The distributions of Table 9 have been fitted, by the method of moments, with Pearsonian frequency curves. The constants are given in Table 10.

The histograms and fitted curves of the two distributions are shown in Figure 11. In this diagram relative (percentage) frequencies are plotted. The equations for the fitted curves are:

Long. Series
$$y = 6.8802 \left(1 + \frac{x^2}{86.4231}\right)^{-11.4393} e^{-10.3301 \tan^{-1} \frac{x}{9.2964}}$$

Origin at 538.1285 years
FHR Series $y = 22.163 \left(1 - \frac{x^2}{49.9374}\right)^{3.0176}$
Origin at mean

In these equations y denotes absolute frequency and x denotes years.

Figure II makes plain the great difference in the TIAL distribution in the two series. By no chance could they be looked upon as random samples from a single population in respect of TIAL.

The difference between the two series is shown graphically in another way in Figure 12. In that diagram the two fitted curves of Figure 11 are plotted in the cumulated, or so-called integral form, showing the TIAL values possessed by successive rising percentages of the individuals in each series. Thus the 10 per cent of the FHR Series having the lowest TIAL values show TIALs below 318 years, roughly, as contrasted with 383 years, roughly, for the 10 per cent of the Long. Series with the poorest ancestral longevity. The heavy horizontal lines between the curves at each 10 per cent level show, when read against the abscissal axis, the number of years by which the TIAL of the indicated percentage of the Long. Series exceeds that for the same percentage of the FHR Series.

From the data so far presented it appears that the mean TIAL for the group of nonagenarians and centenarians is 60.69 ± 3.13 years, or

15.75 per cent greater than for the FHR Series not directly selected relative to age. The difference is 19.3 times its probable error, and therefore far greater than could reasonably be expected to arise by a chance fluctuation of sampling. It amounts to something more than one average lifetime. At first sight it may perhaps seem puzzling that the difference between the TIALS of the two series is not even greater, considering the stringent selection implied in the low frequency of nonagenarians in the living population. It must, however, be remembered that the propositus in the FHR Series is living, in each case except 7 out of the 143. In these 7 cases there were no living members of the offspring sibship from which the propositus had to be taken, so the sibling dead at the highest age played the rôle of propositus. Since the propositi in the FHR Series were persons living at the time of record it follows that they went on living thereafter, and some fraction of them may reasonably be expected to be by way of becoming nonagenarians with the passage of time.

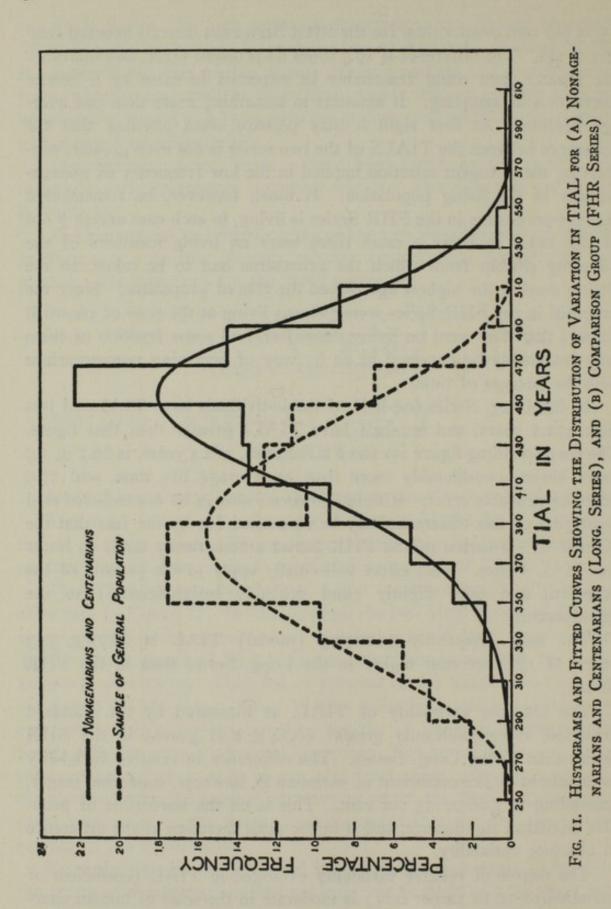
In the Long. Series one-half of the individuals have TIALs of less than 452.1 years, and one-half have TIALs greater than that figure. The corresponding figure for the FHR Series, 382.4 years, is 69.7 ± 3.9 years lower—considerably more than an average life time, and 17.9 times its probable error. It must, however, always be remembered that some part of this difference may be accounted for by the fact that the manner of formation of the FHR Series automatically tends to lower the TIAL values. This effect will chiefly apply to the parents of the propositi, and only slightly (and probably insignificantly) to the grandparents.

The most frequently occurring (modal) TIAL is 68.73 ± 3.33 years, or 17.8 per cent higher in the Long. Series than in the FHR Series.

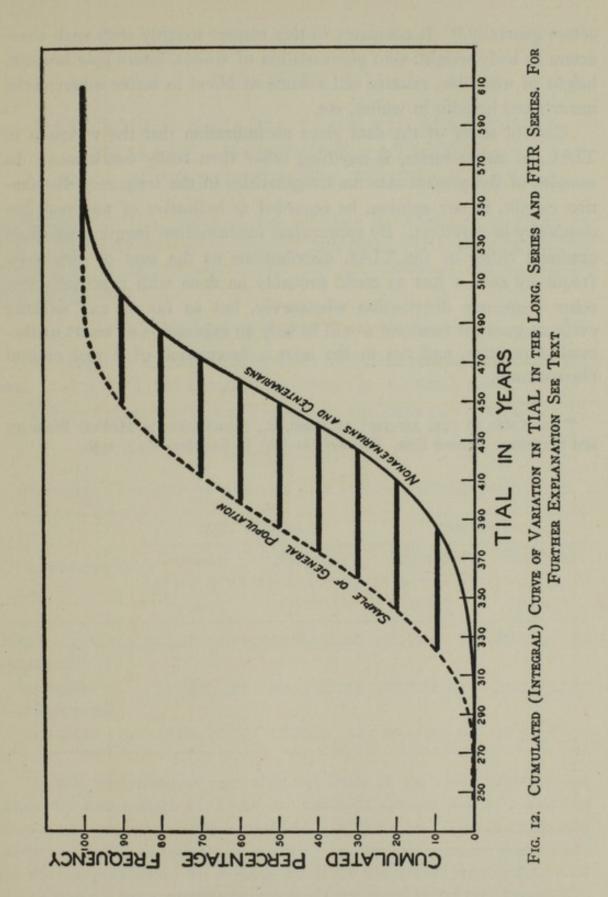
The absolute variability of TIAL, as measured by the standard deviation, is insignificantly greater $(0.14 \pm 2.21 \text{ years})$ in the FHR Series than in the Long. Series. The difference in relative variability as measured by the coefficient of variation is, however, somewhat larger, amounting to $1.68 \pm .55$ per cent. This is on the borderline of probable statistical significance, and is in the same direction as the difference in absolute variability.

The degree of relative variability exhibited in TIAL (coefficient of variation of 10 to 12 per cent) is moderate in the scale of human char-

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED



VARIATION IN TIAL



acters generally.¹⁸ It compares in this respect roughly with such characters as body weight, skin pigmentation of whites, internipple breadth, height of mandible, relative cell volume of blood in active tuberculosis, lower nasal breadth in whites, etc.

Careful study of the data gives no indication that the variation in TIAL, in either series, is anything other than really continuous. In samples of the present size the irregularities in the frequency distribution cannot, in our opinion, be regarded as indicative of any real discontinuity in variation. By appropriate mathematical juggling we could graduate either of the TIAL distributions as the sum of two skew frequency curves just as could probably be done with practically any other frequency distribution whatsoever, but so far as any existing evidence goes the resultant would be only an expression of smart mathematical practice, and not in the least a description of a real natural phenomenon.

²⁸ See Table 57 (pp. 347-349) of Pearl, R., Introduction to Medical Biometry and Statistics. Second Edit. *Philadelphia* (W. B. Saunders Co.), 1930.

CHAPTER VII

PATERNAL AND MATERNAL, MALE AND FEMALE, AND GENERATIONAL CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL



AVING examined the variation in TIAL as a whole we may now proceed to its analysis. TIAL may be divided in various ways. Of these the following will be considered first:

$$TIAL = (a + b + e) + (c + d + f).$$

(a + b + e) is the contribution to TIAL from the paternal side and (c + d + f) the contribution from the maternal side.

Table 11 gives the biometric constants for these two moieties.

TABLE 11

Biometric Constants for Paternal and Maternal Moieties of TIAL

	LONG.	SERIES	FHR S	ERIES
CONSTANT			Paternal (a + b + e) (years)	
Mean Standard	223.48±1.14	223.26±1.06	196.71±1.68	188.04±1.84
deviation Coefficient of	32.34± .81	30.11± .75	29.82±1.19	32.54±1.30
variation	13.85± .35	12.72± .32	15.16± .62	17.31± .71

It will be noticed at once that the sums of the mean paternal and maternal components of TIAL in Table 11 do not exactly equal the means and medians of the total TIALs in Table 10. The discrepancies arise because of the effects of grouping the frequency in 20-year classes in the computations. In making Table 11 the actual recorded ages of (a + b + e) were separately summed for each individual propositus.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

These sums were then put into a frequency distribution and the individuals in a class were assumed, as usual, to center at the mid-point of that class. The maternal component was dealt with in the same way. Discrepancies of the sort observed may be expected to arise under this procedure, even though the computations are accurate at all stages. In order to make clear exactly what these computational discrepancies amount to in Table 11, and subsequent tables, we insert here Table 12. This table shows (a) the mean values got from a combined frequency distribution of components of TIAL, (b) the sums of the separately computed means of the several components, and (c) the differences between the two and their probable errors. The differences are taken as + when the sum of the mean of the components (b) is the larger value.

It is clear from Table 12 that the discrepancies between the summed means and the means computed from combined frequencies are in no case statistically significant in either series.

Having now cleared up this technical point we may return to the consideration of the relative contributions to TIAL from the paternal and maternal sides of the pedigrees as set forth in Table 11.

Of the relationships shown by the data of Table 11 perhaps the most striking is that whereas in the Long. Series the contributions to TIAL from the paternal side of the pedigree and from the maternal side (whether measured by means or medians) are identical within less than 4 months in a total of over 200 years, the same is not true for the FHR Series. In the FHR Series the contribution to TIAL from the paternal side is distinctly larger than that from the maternal. The difference in the mean contribution is $196.71 - 188.04 = 8.67 \pm 2.49$ years. The odds against this difference being a chance fluctuation of sampling are nearly 54 to 1. It may therefore be concluded that in this sample the immediate ancestors on the maternal side are probably definitely inferior in longevity to those on the paternal side, in the case of the FHR Series, the group of ordinary longevity.

The differences between the Long. Series and the FHR Series in respect of the mean contribution to TIAL from the paternal and maternal sides are:

Paternal; $223.48 - 196.71 = 26.77 \pm 2.03$ years Maternal; $223.26 - 188.04 = 35.22 \pm 2.12$ years

CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL

Components	FHR SERIES	 a) frequency distribution b) of summed observations (b) of components (c) Difference 	114.34 115.66 +1.32±2.11 270.14 274.27 +4.13±2.79 385.45 384.48 97±3.73 196.71 199.19 +2.48±2.30 188.04 190.74 +2.70±2.50 385.45 384.75 70±3.64 195.17 190.74 +2.70±2.50 385.45 384.75 70±3.64 195.17 197.24 +2.07±2.29 190.14 192.69 +2.55±2.38 385.45 385.31 14±3.55 385.45 385.31 14±3.55 385.45 389.93 +4.48±3.52
Computing Mean Values of TIAL and Its Components	LONG. SERIES	 E Sum of means Difference Difference Mean computed from 	145.75 $+1.12\pm1.27$ 11.306.05 $+4.71\pm1.71$ 27 306.05 $+4.71\pm1.71$ 27 445.97 17 ± 2.31 38 226.22 $+2.74\pm1.51$ 19 226.22 $+2.74\pm1.51$ 19 225.58 $+2.32\pm1.46$ 18 225.58 $+2.32\pm1.46$ 18 224.91 $+2.20\pm1.47$ 19 226.89 $+2.92\pm1.48$ 19 226.89 $+2.92\pm1.48$ 19 446.68 $+.54\pm2.26$ 38 451.80 $+5.66\pm2.18$ 38
Different Methods of Computing Me		COMPONENTS OF TIAL Mean computed from Integrations of summed observations	e + f = Parental component 144.63 a + b + c + d = Grandparental component 301.34 (a + b + c + d) + (e + f) = TIAL 446.14 a + b + e = Paternal component 223.48 c + d + f = Maternal component 223.46 (a + b + e) + (c + d + f) = TIAL 446.14 a + c + e = Male component 223.97 (a + c + e) + (b + d + f) = TIAL 446.14 a + b + c + d + e + f = TIAL 446.14 a + b + c + d + e + f = TIAL 446.14

TABLE 12

These are obviously significant differences. The immediate ancestors on the paternal side of this group of nonagenarians and centenarians show about 14 per cent more accumulated longevity than do the corresponding ancestors of the FHR group. On the maternal side the superiority amounts to about 19 per cent.

There appears to be no definitely significant difference in variability of the contributions to TIAL from either the paternal or the maternal side. This is true of both the Long. and the FHR groups.

C. Contributions to TIAL from Male and Female Ancestors

How does the contribution to TIAL from the three male immediate ancestors compare with that from the three female? Here we have

TIAL = (a + c + e) + (b + d + f).

The data are given in Table 13.

The three immediate male ancestors in the Long. Series have a mean summed longevity of 27.54 ± 1.99 years, or 14.1 per cent greater than that shown by the corresponding male ancestors in the FHR Series. The mean excess in longevity of the three immediate female ancestors in the Long. Series over the corresponding ancestors in the FHR Series is 33.83 ± 1.99 years, or 17.8 per cent.

In the Long. Series the female immediate ancestors show only a small superiority, insignificant statistically, over the males in summed longevity. One would expect mothers and grandmothers to be definitely older at death, on the average, than fathers and grandfathers, because of the general superiority of females over males in life duration, which is one of the earliest and best established generalizations of biostatistics. The present results suggest, though it would be hazardous to conclude, that in the immediate ancestry of extremely longevous persons the usual rule as to the sex difference in longevity does not hold with its usual force. More data than are at present available would, however, be required to establish such an exception.

In the FHR Series it appears that the immediate female ancestors as a group are inferior in summed longevity to the immediate male ancestors. The difference in the means amounts to 5.03 ± 2.36 years, which cannot be regarded as statistically significant.

In neither series of data is there any significant difference in variability, either absolute or relative, in the summed longevity of male as compared with female immediate ancestors. TABLE 13 Biometric Constants for Male and Female Moieties of TIAL

	TONC	Saras	вня	FHR SERIFS
	FONG. SENTES	CALLS		
CONSTANTS	Male ancestorsFemale ancestors $(a + c + e)$ $(b + d + f)$ $(years)$ $(years)$	Female ancestors (b + d + f) (years)	Male ancestors (a + c + e) (years)	Female ancestors (b + d + f) (years)
Mean	$222.71 \pm 1.09 2$ $30.89 \pm .77$ $13.02 \pm .33\%$	223.97 ± 1.08 $30.71 \pm .77$ $13.71 \pm .33\%$	195.17 ± 1.67 29.51 ± 1.18 $15.12 \pm .62\%$	190.14 ± 1.67 29.68 ± 1.18 $15.61 \pm .64\%$

CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL

D. Generational Contributions to TIAL

A third way in which TIAL may be broken up is

TIAL = (a + b + c + d) + (e + f),

which will give separately the total grandparental and parental contributions.

Table 14 presents the biometric constants for this division of the material.

The four grandparents in the Long. Series exhibit a mean summed longevity 31.20 ± 2.45 years, or 11.5 per cent, in excess of that of the four grandparents in the FHR Series. Here again, just as in each case so far examined, it is seen that however TIAL is broken up into its components the superiority of the group of nonagenarians and centenarians over the FHR group (individuals not directly selected for longevity) in respect of ancestral longevity is marked and significant. As has already been pointed out, this grandparental difference between the two series cannot be accounted for in any significant degree by the manner of selection of the two series.

The two parents in the Long. Series have a mean summed longevity of 30.29 ± 1.86 years, or 26.5 per cent greater than that of the parents in the FHR Series.

Here we encounter for the first time a relationship which will reappear in various forms as we proceed. While there are but two parents as against four grandparents contributing to TIAL the excess of the mean summed longevity in the Long. Series as compared with the FHR Series is *absolutely* almost identically the same for the parental contribution as it is for the grandparental, and therefore relatively about twice as large. In short, it appears that high parental longevity is more important to the individual than high grandparental longevity in his own quest for the achievement of great age.

If each one of the six immediate ancestors made exactly equal contributions to TIAL the mean total contribution of the grandparents in the Long. Series would be two-thirds of the total, or 297.43 years. Actually the mean grandparental contribution was 301.34 years, or 3.91 years in excess of expectation on an equal contribution basis. On the same assumption the expected mean parental contribution in the Long. Series would be 148.71 years. The actual was 144.63, or 4.08 years less. In both cases these differences are small, indeed so small that,

Biometric Constants for Grandparental and Parental Contributions to TIAL TABLE 14

	LONG. SERIES	SERIES	FHR SERIES	ERIES
CONSTANTS	Grandparents (a + b + c + d) (years)	Parents $(e + f)$ (years)	Grandparents (a + b + c + d) (years)	Parents (e + f) (years)
Meán deviation	301.34 ± 1.31 $37.04 \pm .92$ $12.29 \pm .31\%$	$144.63 \pm .92$ $26.02 \pm .65$ $17.99 \pm .46\%$	270.14 ± 2.07 36.77 ± 1.47 $14.70 \pm .60\%$	114.34 ± 1.62 28.69 ± 1.14 $25.09 \pm 1.06\%$

CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL

бі

having regard to the probable errors involved, the conclusion would seem to be that *in the Long. Series* the grandparents and the parents, as groups, contributed so nearly their respective two-thirds and one-third to TIAL as to make no matter practically.

The case is different in the FHR Series. There the expected grandparental contribution to TIAL, on the assumption of equal individual ancestral longevity, is 256.97 years. The actual is 270.14 years, an excess over expectation of 13.17 years. The expected parental contribution of one-third of TIAL is 128.48 years. The actual parental contribution is 114.34 years, an amount 14.14 years in defect of expectation. In other words, in the FHR Series the parents were relatively short lived. A part of this is probably a purely statistical consequence of the manner in which the group was formed. Some judgment as to how much may be formed after the data of Chapter IX have been presented.

CHAPTER VIII

INDIVIDUAL CONTRIBUTIONS TO TIAL



HE discussion in the preceding chapter has brought us to the point where it is necessary and desirable to examine the contribution of each individual ancestor to the total immediate ancestral longevity of the propositus.

Table 15 gives the biometric constants for the six individual ancestors whose combined contributions make up TIAL, that is where

TIAL = a + b + c + d + e + f.

The first thing that strikes one in examining Table 15 is the great regularity of the constants for the ages at death of the six immediate ancestors in both series. The mean ages of the four grandparents, in each series, agree with each other to a degree well within the fluctuations of random sampling. The same is true of their standard deviations and coefficients of variation. The same thing is also true of the parents in the Long. Series, but not in the FHR Series.

The individual ancestors in the Long. Series have higher mean ages at death, and lower coefficients of variation, in each case, than do the corresponding ancestors in the FHR Series. The standard deviations in the two series are plainly not significantly different from each other. The absolute and relative differences in the mean, together with the probable errors, and the absolute differences and probable errors of the coefficients of variation are shown in Table 16.

Each of the four grandparents in the Long. Series had an average duration of life from 10 to 14 per cent (11.6 average) longer than the corresponding ancestor in the FHR Series. These differences are certainly significant, being about 7 times their probable errors. The differences in grandparental coefficients of variation, the FHR Series being the more variable in each case, can only be regarded as probably significant statistically. Except in one case (mother's mother) they are just under three times the probable error.

The excess longevity of each of the parents in the Long. Series as compared with the FHR Series is much larger than the grandparental excess, in fact nearly double.

s of the Propositus	COEFFICIENT OF VARIATION	Long. Series FHR Series (per cent) (per cent)	20.49± .53 23.70±1.00	20.60± .54 23.61± .99	20.65± .54 24.07±1.01	20.16± .52 25.48±1.07	23.28± .61 25.57±1.08	24.59± .65 33.10±1.46
TABLE 15 Age at Death of the Six Immediate Ancestors of the Propositus in the Long. Series and the FHR Series	STANDARD DEVIATION	Long. Series FHR Series (years) (years)	I5.73± .39 I6.35± .65	I5.87± .40 I6.55± .66	I5.64± .39 I6.40± .65	15.43± .39 17.08± .68	16.86± .42 15.37± .61	18.03± .45 18.39± .73
TA Biometric Constants for Age at Death of in the Long. Seri	MEAN	Long. Series FHR Series (years) (years)	76.75± .56 68.99± .92	77.05± .56 70.10± .93	75.74± .55 68.15± .93	76.51± .54 67.03± .96	72.42± .60 60.10± .87	73.33± .64 55.56±1.04
Biometric Con		ANCESTRY	Father's father	Father's mother	Mother's father	Mother's mother	⁷ ather	Mother

H

F

b.

EN

f.

2

g.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

INDIVIDUAL CONTRIBUTIONS

ANCESTRY	EXCESS OF LONG. MEAN OVER FHR MEAN (years)	PERCENT- AGE EXCESS	DIFFERENCE IN RELATIVE VARI- ABILITY (LONG. C. OF V) — (FHR C. OF V.)
a. Father's father	7.76 ± 1.08	II.2	-3.21 ± 1.13
b. Father's mother	6.95 ± 1.09	9.9	-3.01 ± 1.13
c. Mother's father	7.59 ± 1.07	II.I	-3.42 ± 1.15
d. Mother's mother	9.48 ± 1.10	14.1	-5.32 ± 1.15
e. Father	12.32 ± 1.06	20.5	-2.29 ± 1.24
f. Mother	17.77 ± 1.22	32.0	-8.51 ± 1.60

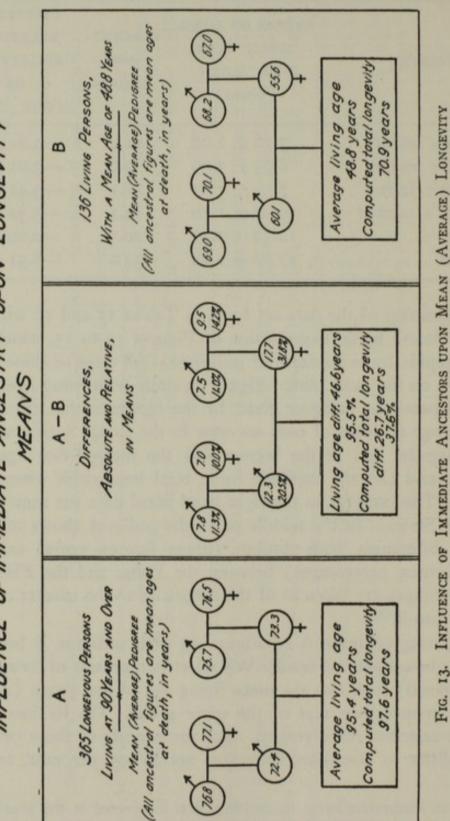
TABLE 16

The meaning of the data set forth in Tables 15 and 16 will perhaps be made clearer by an examination of Figures 13 to 15, which put the results graphically in the form of pedigrees. All three of these diagrams are drawn on the same plan. Figure 13 deals with mean ages. In the left-hand panel the pedigree gives, by the figures within the sex signs, the mean age at death of each ancestor in the Long. Series, and within the rectangular box at the bottom (a) the mean living ages of the propositi, and (b) the expected mean total longevities when they are all dead. The pedigree in the right hand panel does the same thing for the FHR Series. In the middle panel the pedigree shows in the same way the differences, both absolute (upper figures, years) and relative (lower figures, percentages) between the Long. and the FHR Series. The percentages are taken as of the difference to the smaller component entering into it.^{18*}

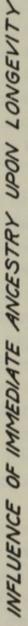
Comparing pedigree A of Figure 13 with pedigree B leads to the following broad general result: We select two groups of living persons (the propositi) such that the mean living age of one group (A) is 95.5 per cent greater than that of the other group. On its face this is a stringent selection for diversity. But the *parents* of these two diverse groups differ in completed longevity not by 95 per cent, but by an

^{18a} By an inadvertent error in drafting, first discovered in the proof, the percentage 37.6 at the bottom of the middle panel of Fig. 14 is incorrect. It should be 36.0.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED



FOR FURTHER EXPLANATION SEE TEXT



INDIVIDUAL CONTRIBUTIONS

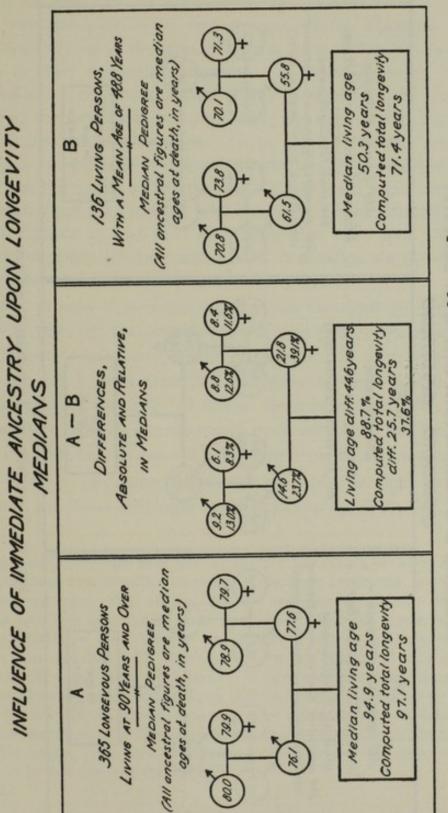


FIG. 14. INFLUENCE OF IMMEDIATE ANCESTRY UPON MEDIAN LONGEVITY

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

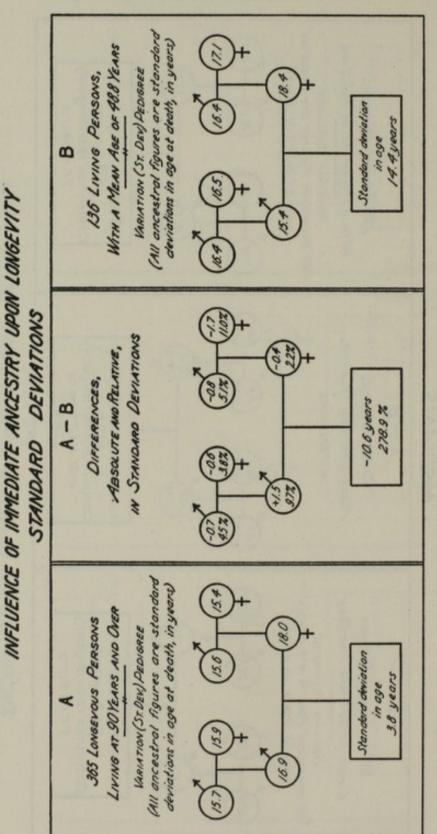


FIG. 15. VARIATION IN ANCESTRAL LONGEVITY

average of only about 26 per cent. And their grandparents differ in completed longevity by an average of only 11.6 per cent. To put it another way the parents of two groups widely divergent in mean realized longevity up to the time of record differ rather less than a third as much in their completed longevity. It must, however, be clearly recognized that a considerable part of the great divergence between the propositi of the two series in mean living age arises from the fact that it is *living* age under discussion. If we put in place of mean living age the expected mean *final* longevities (realized plus expected from the life table) as computed earlier we find the computed total longevities of the propositi (and the resultant differences) given at the bottom of the panels of Figures 13 and 14. They show that even upon the basis of completed longevity the propositi of the two series are more different from each other than are their respective parents.

The two groups of grandparents are less divergent from each other in longevity than are the parents—are in fact plainly quite close to the average longevity of grandparents in general. If it were possible to get the data for a great-grandparental generation we should probably find, in samples of the order of size of these here dealt with, that each of the two sets of great-grandparents were practically random samples of great-grandparents in general, and indistinguishable from each other.

This result is, of course, merely one particular example of a general rule, which has been strikingly stated by Pearson¹⁹ in the following passage:

Twenty generations ago each one of us, but for cousin or other blood marriages, would have over a million ancestors of the same generation, and that is only 600 to 700 years ago. You will see that the ancestors of any one of you must 1000 years ago have been nearly synonymous with the total population of Great Britain and therefore their average was mediocre or your mid-ancestor of that generation was identical with the type of the inhabitants of this country or rather of a still wider range of mankind. I have endeavored to follow back the ancestry of Charles Darwin and in those lines in which I can follow it, I find that a thousand years ago his known ancestors were scattered over the whole face of Europe, and stretched over Russia to Persia and through Constantinople to Asia Minor. No escape from this burden of ancestry is possible either in man or beast except by isolation and inbreeding.

¹⁹ Pearson, K. On a new theory of progressive evolution. Ann. of Eug., Vol. 4, pp. 1-40, 1930.

Let us examine a little more closely the 10th generation of ancestry; we each had 1024 ancestors, between 300 and 400 years ago. Their average must be very nearly mediocrity, or type, for 1000 is a fair sized sample anthropometrically, as you would appreciate if you attempted to measure 30 or 40 characters in 1000 skulls! Indeed I may bring it still further home, for it would be difficult to find a man with 16 exceptional great-great-grandparents, and the average even of 16 individuals, if they are selected at random, will not be very different from mediocrity for any single character.

Figure 14, constructed on the same plan as Figure 13, but for median ages, gives the same general result as we have seen from the means.

Figure 15, in which the pedigrees are for absolute variability as given by the standard deviation, shows that the great difference in this respect between the propositi in the Long. and the FHR Series in respect of living age diminishes to very small and statistically insignificant amounts in the parental and grandparental generations. Such ancestral differences in variability as there are, however, are all of the same sign except in the case of the fathers. The ancestry of the individuals in the FHR Series is, with the exception noted, consistently slightly more variable in life duration than that of the individuals in the Long. Series.

CHAPTER IX

LIVING AGE AND TIAL



T IS evident a priori, and has already been mentioned earlier, that if families are chosen, as are those in the FHR Series in this book, entirely at random relative to age, but with the requirements (a) that all the ancestors shall be dead, and (b) that in the resultant offspring sibships there shall be at least one living person, there will be a tendency for the mean value of TIAL for any group of such families to increase as the mean age of any single living person (as say the oldest) or the mean age of all living persons in the offspring sibships in the groups increases. Let the particular living person chosen in each case from the offspring sibship be called the propositus, as in this study. Then this positive correlation between living age of propositus and his TIAL will be the resultant of the combined action of two sorts of causes; one, the inheritance of duration of life, the other the purely arithmetical consequences of the rules of selection stated above. The relative importance of these two sets of causes in any particular case will vary according to the age group of propositi dealt with. Thus in a group like our Long. Series of nonagenarians and centenarians the purely arithmetical factor will presumably be either absent or relatively unimportant in bringing about whatever correlation may be observed between TIAL and age of living propositus, because in both ancestral and offspring generations everyone will have had plenty of time to do any dying to which he is biologically predisposed. Whatever correlation is observed in such a group will therefore be preponderantly due to the inheritance of longevity factor. On the other hand if a group of living propositi aged say 20-29 is taken, the situation will clearly be somewhat different. The arithmetic factor will presumably be of greater importance, because for a living person aged 25 to have all his ancestors dead it is necessary that some at least of the six immediate ancestors shall have died at fairly young ages.

The discussion will have made it clear why it is desirable to examine carefully into, first, the question as to how TIAL does in fact change in both the Long. and the FHR series dealt with in this book as the ages

ċ	5
F	1
(I	1
	j
α	à
	C
1	-
	2

72

Biometric Constants for the TIALs of Groups of Propositi of Increasing Living Ages

ITEM NO.	GROUPS OF PROPOSITI BY LIVING AGE	MEAN (years)	MEDIAN (years)	STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	COEFFICIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)
H 0 00 4 10 0 M	<i>FHR Series</i> Propositi living at 10 years and over Propositi living at 20 years and over Propositi living at 30 years and over Propositi living at 40 years and over Propositi living at 50 years and over	385.5 ± 2.7 386.9 ± 2.7 391.7 ± 2.7 395.8 ± 2.9 401.1 ± 3.8 422.7 ± 5.0 448.6 ± 10.5	382.4± 3.4 384.3± 3.4 384.3± 3.4 388.6± 3.4 395.3± 3.6 405.6± 4.7 426.7± 6.3 460.0±13.1	47.0± 1.9 46.6± 1.9 44.3± 1.9 44.0± 2.1 46.6± 2.7 40.2± 3.5 38.3± 7.5	12.20± .49 12.05± .49 11.31± .49 11.12± .53 11.61± .67 9.52± .85 8.55±1.68
8 9 110 111	Long. Series Propositi living at 90 years and over Propositi living at 95 years and over Propositi living at 100 years and over	446.1± 1.7 445.5± 2.3 449.2± 3.1 442.9± 9.9	452.1± 2.1 449.2± 2.9 452.5± 3.9 435.0±12.4	46.9± 1.2 48.1± 1.7 35.4± 2.2 36.1± 7.0	10.52± .26 10.79± .38 7.88± .50 8.16±1.60

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

of the living propositi change; and, second, the theoretical consequences and limitations of what we have called above the arithmetical or statistical factor. The data presented in this book suggest that the longevous individuals of the Long. Series constitute a group of human beings innately and genetically differentiated biologically from the general run of mankind in respect of their enduring viability. But is this really the case, or are we deluding ourselves by the observation of a merely arithmetical or statistical phenomenon without any particular biological significance?

Table 16a and Fig. B throw some light on this question, and in doing so bring out a point of possible significance for the further genetic analysis of longevity. Table 16a gives the standard biometric constants for TIAL for groups of living propositi successively 10 years of age and over, 20 years of age and over, 30 years of age and over, and so on.

The means of Table 16a are shown graphically in Fig. B. These means are fitted with three straight lines, by the method of least squares. The first of these lines is fitted to the data of Items 1 to 5 inclusive (propositi 10 years and over to and including propositi 50 years and over). Its equation is

$$Y = 380.44 + 0.389 X,$$
 (i)

where Y is TIAL and X is mean age of living propositi. In Fig. B this line is shown as a solid line through the range of observations to which it is fitted. It is extrapolated to ages beyond 50 as a dash line.

The second straight line is fitted to the means recorded as Items 5, 6 and 7 (propositi 50 years and over through propositi 70 years and over). Its equation is:

$$Y = 286.90 + 2.28 X$$
 (ii).

This line is plotted as a solid line through the observations to which it is fitted.

Finally the third straight line is fitted to the means recorded as Items 8 to 11 inclusive (propositi 90 years and over through propositi 105 and over). Its equation is:

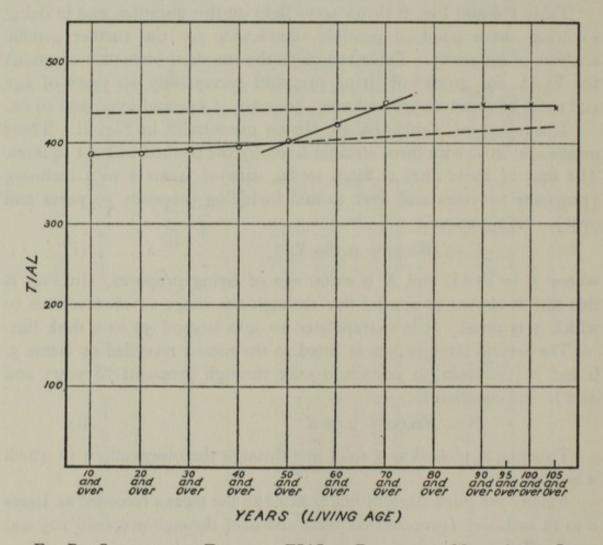
Y = 436.80 + 0.101 X (iii)

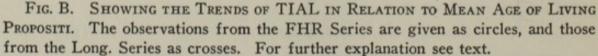
This line is plotted as a solid line through the observations to which it is fitted, and is extrapolated backwards from 90 as a dash line.

Let us now try to find out what the observations set forth in Table 16a and Fig. B really mean. We are dealing on the one hand with the

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

relationship between the ages at the time of observation of two groups of living persons, each of gradually narrowing and ascending ranges of living age; and the TIAL figures produced by their immediate ancestors, all of whom are dead, on the other hand. Living age at the time of observations means, and can tell us no more than, that the individual had been able to survive *at least* that long in the struggle for existence—the battle against disease and other environmental buffetings. It tells us nothing about how long that individual, as individual, will survive after the time of observation.





Let us confine our attention first to the figures for the FHR Series exclusively. We see that if we consider the whole group (ages 10 years and over) it covers in living ages nearly the whole normal life span in

the range of living ages, and has a mean TIAL of 385.5 years. Now if we drop out of the group those who had not attained the age of 20 years at the time of observation, and confine our attention to the remainder, namely those who at the time of observation had survived 20 or more years, the mean TIAL of this group is higher than that of the former group, but only a little higher, actually 1.4 ± 3.8 years, or about 0.2 year per immediate ancestor on the average.

Similarly if we drop out those who had not reached 30 years of age at the time of observation, and consider only those who had survived 30 or more years after birth, again the mean TIAL is higher than before but again only by the relatively small amount of 4.8 ± 3.8 years, or 0.8 year for each of the six immediate ancestors, on the average. Dropping out those who had not reached 40 years of age at the time of observation raises the mean TIAL again, but only by 4.1 ± 4.0 years, or just under 0.7 year, on the average, for each immediate ancestor. If all the propositi who had not reached the age of 50 years are dropped, the remaining survivors at ages of 50 years and over have a mean TIAL 5.3 ± 4.8 years higher than the last, or just under 0.9 year per immediate ancestor on the average.

The position up to this point then is that as we take groups of living propositi surviving at ages of 10 and over, 20 and over, 30 and over, 40 and over, and 50 and over, there is a steady but slow increase in mean TIAL, the difference between any two successive groups being statistically insignificant in comparison with their probable errors, and absolutely so small as to amount always to less than a year's increase in average longevity of any one parent or grandparent when distributed among all six of these ancestors. But these differences are all in the same direction and therefore cumulative, so that if all those surviving to 10 years of age and over be compared with all those surviving to 50 years of age and over the difference amounts to 15.6 ± 4.7 years. This is probably statistically significant, and amounts to 2.6 years for each of the six immediate ancestors on the average. The fitted line of equation (i) in Fig. B fits the observations very closely, or, to put it the other way about, the observed mean TIALs of the groups of propositi we have been discussing fall with remarkable exactness near a straight line of slight upward slope.

But when we go on beyond the group of living propositi 50 years of age and over, the situation changes abruptly and markedly. The mean TIAL for the group surviving to 60 years of age and over is 21.6 years higher than that for the group surviving to 50 years and over. And the mean TIAL for the group surviving to 70 years and over is 25.9 years higher than that for the 60 years and over group. The numbers involved are to be sure small, and the probable errors consequently large, but that the upward slope of the line of mean TIALs has become abruptly much steeper admits of no reasonable doubt.

If we turn now to the data for the Long. Series we see that again the groups of propositi of successively higher living age composition and progressively narrower age range exhibit mean TIALs lying very nearly on a straight line with very small upward slope, but this line lies generally at a definitely higher level than that for the 10 to 50 year group first examined.

These observations set forth in Tables 16a and Fig. B suggest that there may exist three groups of persons differentiated in respect of innate, genetic longevity. One of these, the short-lived group, would include those persons who are so biologically constituted that they die at ages under 50 years or thereabouts, and have relatively low average TIALs, probably generally not higher than about 350 years. From the present data it is impossible to determine this latter point exactly, because we are here dealing with living propositi throughout. To settle the matter it will be necessary to make a special ad hoc investigation of the mean TIALs of persons dying at ages under 50 years. This we hope to be able to do later. The second, intermediate or transitional group would appear to be made up of persons who are so biologically constituted that they die at ages roughly between 50 and 70 years. They probably have average TIALs ranging roughly between 350 and 400 years. Presumably it is to this group, if it is a reality, that the majority of human beings belong who succeed in living to adulthood. They are the folk of average life duration. Finally the third or long-lived group would be made up of those who are so constituted biologically as to live beyond 70 years of age. They will probably have average TIALs well above 400 years.

It is to be understood clearly that this classification is, on the basis of present knowledge, much more hypothesis than established fact. But the smoothness of the trends of the data given above, together with all the other supporting evidence from the data in this book, would certainly seem to warrant regarding it as a promising hypothesis for further testing and particularly along genetic directions. The lines of equations (i) and (iii) do not intersect at any point within the human life span. The slopes of both of these lines (those for the short-lived and the long-lived respectively) are very small, and in marked contrast to that of the intermediate group.

On the other hand it must be remembered that the total material here dealt with is not large, and consequently the probable errors are of a magnitude which makes it impossible to regard Table 16a as in any sense probative of the hypothesis it suggests. The limiting ages suggested for the three classes may require alteration and refinement when additional evidence is at hand.

Furthermore it must be recognized that the evidence for the two extreme genetic groups or classes (short-lived and long-lived respectively) is more cogent and convincing than that for the intermediate class. In fact it may be that what we have called the intermediate class does not exist as a specific genetic group at all, but represents the transitional or overlapping age zone between the other two classes. We do not regard the evidence available from the present study as adequate to settle this point now. Nor have we any desire or intention to press the suggested genetic hypothesis to its limits at present, or indeed until such time as we have at hand critically adequate evidential material for its testing. We are of the opinion—shared we believe by not a few temperate minded biologists—that the case of modern genetics and particularly human genetics is being seriously harmed by wildly uncritical extensions of the gene theory, for which the observed evidence is either wholly lacking or is absurdly inadequate.

Let us now turn to an examination of the theoretical aspects of what we have called the arithmetical or statistical factor in the positive correlation between mean TIAL and age of living progeny. It is evident *a priori* that two factors, the age limitations on human reproduction on the one hand, and the upper limit of the human life span on the other hand, must set definite limits to the action of this arithmetic factor. What are these limits?

Let us consider first the case of a person A living at the age of 10 years. The theoretical *lowest* possible limit to the TIAL of such a person may be taken for purposes of approximation as 90 years. This is arrived at on the following postulates: (a) that A's father and mother were each exactly 15 years old when A was born; and (b) both died an infinitesimal fraction of a second after that blessed event; and (c) that each of the four grandparents performed in exactly the same way. This assumes that human beings do not reproduce at ages below 15 years. We are aware that this is not strictly or universally true. But for purposes of the approximate computations upon which we are entering the error made on this assumption is negligible. Any year's natality statistics show that the numbers of births from mothers and fathers both under 15 years of age are negligibly small.

For this same individual A the *maximum* TIAL theoretically possible may be taken as 520 years, this figure being reached on the basis of the following postulates: (a) that A's father and mother were exactly 50 years of age when A was born; (b) that both died an infinitesimal fraction of a second before the moment when A became 10 years of age, and they became 60 years of age; and (c) that each of A's grandparents died at the age of 100 years. These postulates assume that, save for statistically negligible exceptions, human reproduction is finished at age 50 (see footnote 51 *infra* on this point), and that 100 years represents approximately the upper limit of the human life span. The errors involved in both these assumptions are so small that they may be neglected in an approximate computation.

The mid-point between the theoretical minimum and maximum TIAL for individual A is then 305 years. Let us regard this for the sake of the argument as though it were the mean TIAL for a group of A's, and let us further assume that generally TIAL frequency distributions generally approximate to the same *form* regardless of the age of the propositus. As a matter of fact our data indicate that this assumption comes sufficiently close to the actual fact.

Now consider the case of an individual B who is living at the age of 70 years. The theoretical *minimum* limit of his TIAL will again be 90 years, on precisely the same reasoning as fixed A's at that figure. B's theoretical *maximum* limit of TIAL will be 600 years, on the reasoning: (a) that B's father and mother were exactly 50 years of age when B was born; (b) that each of them lived to the upper limit of the human life span (100 years), which made them necessarily die when B was 50 years old instead of when he was 70, because to have lived till B was 70 years of age would have required them to live to be respectively 120 years old, which is beyond the agreed upon limit of the life span; and (c) that as before each of B's grandparents died at the age of 100 years.

LIVING AGE AND TIAL

Following the above reasoning Table 16b has been prepared.

TABLE 16b

Theoretical Minimum, Maximum, and Mid-TIALs for Propositi of Different Living Ages

		The second s			
LIVING AGE OF PROPOSITUS (years)	THEORETICAL MINIMUM TIAL (years)	AVERAGE AGE AT DEATH OF 6 IMME- DIATE ANCESTORS PRODUCING MINI- MUM TIAL (years)	THEORETICAL MID-TIAL (years)	THEORETICAL MAXIMUM TIAL (years)	AVERAGE AGE AT DEATH OF 6 IMME- DIATE ANCESTORS PRODUCING MAXI- MUM TIAL (veors)
10	90	15	305	520	86.7
20	90	15	305 315	540	90.0
	90	15	325	560	93.3
40	90	15	335 345	520 540 560 580 600	90.0 93.3 96.7
50	90	15	345	600	100.0
60	90	15	345	600	100.0
30 40 50 60 70 80	90	15	345	600	100.0
80	90 90 90 90 90 90 90 90	15 15 15 15 15 15	345	600	100.0
90	90	15	345	600	100.0
100	90	15	345	600	100.0

Table 16b brings out a point of great importance, namely that in the limiting case, what we have called above the arithmetic factor in raising TIAL with advancing living age of propositus can operate only up to about 50 years of living age of propositus, owing to the limitations of the age range of human reproductivity and of the human life span. The mid-TIALs rise from propositus age 10 to propositus age 50, and then continue at a constant value to the end of the life span. As we go beyond age 50 some other factor must be called upon theoretically to account for increasing values of TIAL, if and when observed. Presumably this factor is, in the main, the factor of inheritance of longevity.

Another noteworthy feature of Table 16 is the gradual character of the rise of the mid-TIAL values from the 10 year old propositus to the 50 year old propositus. We shall come back again to this point later. At this point it may be objected that in the reasoning leading up to Table 16b we have set the theoretical minimum TIAL at too low a figure, lower than would practically ever occur in actual life. This is so. But the intention of Table 16b as stated above was to set absolutely extreme, outside limits to TIAL to a first degree approximation at least. And that is what Table 16b does.

But suppose we now see what happens when we take a lower limiting value for TIAL more nearly in accord with observations as to what does actually occur in human society under present conditions. In our collection of data the lowest observed TIAL was 254 years. To be conservative and make a reasonable allowance for sampling errors suppose we take the lower limiting value for TIAL in a practical world of real human beings as 240 years, and set up a table exactly like 16b, save for the substitution of the 240 year minimum in place of the 90 year minimum. This is done in Table 16c.

TABLE 16c

Hypothetical Minimum, Maximum, and Mid-TIALs for Propositi of Different Living Ages Upon the Assumption that the Lower Limit of TIAL is 240 Years

LIVING AGE OF PROPOSITUS (years)	MINIMUM TIAL (years)	MID-TIAL (years)	MAXIMUM TIAL (years)
IO	240	380	520
20	240	390	540
30	240	400	560
40	240	410	580
50	240	420	600
60	240	420	600
70	240	420	600
80	240	420	600
90	240	420	600
100	240	420	600

It is evident that nothing new in principle comes out of Table 16c when compared with 16b. The effect of the so-called arithmetic factor stops after 50 years of age of propositus just as before. The only difference produced by taking a higher minimum TIAL is to raise the mid-TIAL values by 75 years throughout.

There is one final stage of this discussion to be now considered. In Table 16a we did not, as in 16b and 16c, deal with propositi of single fixed living ages, but took in each group of propositi individuals aged x and over. This had obviously the effect of weighting all values with the accumulated propositi of higher living ages in the sample. We shall now present in Table 16d the results of doing the same thing with the mid-TIALs of Tables 16b and 16c. In computing the mean mid-TIALs of Table 16d weighting factors proportional to the actual numbers in each group in our FHR Series have been used.

TABLE 16d

Hypothetical Mean Mid-TIALs Based (a) Upon the Assumption Underlying Tables 15b and 15c, and (b) Upon the Same Group Frequencies as are Involved in the Actual Observations of Table 16a

LIVING AGES OF PROPOSITI (years)	MEAN MID-TIALS ASSUMING 90 YEARS TO BE A MINIMUM POSSIBLE TIAL VALUE (years)	MEAN MID-TIALS ASSUMING 240 YEARS AS THE LOWER LIMIT OF TIAL UNDER ACTUAL CONDITIONS (years)
10 and over	323.3	398.3
20 and over	328.8	403.8
30 and over	334.5	409.5
40 and over	340.1	415.1
50 and over.	345.0	420.0
60 and over.	345.0	420.0
70 and over.	345.0	420.0

Again it is seen that the effect of the arithmetic factor in raising the mean TIAL value disappears after the age 50 and over group is passed. A comparison of the mean mid-TIAL values of Table 16d with the actually observed mean TIALs in the first column of Table 16a shows that the slopes of the lines of Table 16d from, and including, the age 10 and over group to the age 50 and over group are very nearly the same as the slope of the corresponding actual means in Table 16a. But it also clearly appears that the 90 year minimum TIAL value of Table 16b is considerably too small, and the 240 minimum TIAL of Table 16c is somewhat too large to agree with the actual facts in this material.

By a simple adjustment of differences it appears that a minimum value for TIAL very close to that indicated by our actual FHR Series is 205.7 years. Table 16e shows the effect of substituting this value into the same calculations as those leading to Table 16d.

TABLE 16e

Hypothetical Mean Mid-TIALs, Based Upon the Assumptions Underlying Table 16d, But With an Assumed Minimum TIAL of 205.7 Years

LIVING AGE OF PROPOSITI (years)	MEAN MID-TIALS ASSUMING 205.7 YEARS TO BE THE MINIMUM TIAL (years)	DIFFERENCES FROM OBSERVED MEAN TIALS OF TABLE IGA (years)
o and over	381.1	+4.4
o and over	386.6	+0.3
go and over	392.4	-0.7
to and over	397.9	2.I
o and over	402.9	—I.8

It seems to us that the results of Table 16e are somewhat remarkable. They are reached by only the assumptions (a) that the minimum TIAL that occurs in practice is 205.7 years, and is the same for all groups of propositi; (b) that the maximum possible TIALs are those given in Table 16b, computed by methods there explained; (c) that the midpoint between the minimum and maximum TIAL for any group is a sufficient approximation to the true mean TIAL of the group; and (d) that the relative frequencies (weights) attached to each group are the same as those actually observed in the FHR Series.

With these assumptions we are able to predict the actually observed mean TIAL values for groups of living propositi between (and including) ages 10 and over to 50 and over, with an average error, regardless of signs, of 1.86 years, or about 0.5 per cent, or 5 years in a thousand of the variable.

So far as we are aware this chapter comprises the first systematic attempt to evaluate precisely for a particular set of selective conditions the significance of what we have called the arithmetic factor affecting the interpretation of results got from human family data regarding the inheritance of longevity. All students of the subject have been aware of the existence of this factor as a complication in dealing with family data, but the magnitude of its effects, or the limitations to its operation, have not been clearly understood, or precisely worked out. The present analysis, as has already been implied, applies in its totality only to the particular set of selective conditions upon the basis of which the samples of individuals for study were drawn in the present investigation. But it seems likely that the results obtained in this chapter will be useful for future workers in analyzing the similar problems which will appear in their work when samples of material are drawn from family data under defined and uniform conditions for the study of human genetic problems.

The results of this chapter may be summarized in general terms as follows:

I. As the living age of progeny increases, the ages at death of their six immediate ancestors tend also to increase, whether taken in the aggregate or singly.

2. The rate of increase in ages at death of the ancestry is very slow up to progeny living ages of 50 years, and still slower for progeny living ages of 90 years and beyond. Between progeny living ages of 50 and 70 the increase in ancestral ages at death is at a much more rapid rate.

3. The increase in ancestral ages at death for groups of progeny individuals of living ages below 50 appears to be solely due to an arithmetic factor, under the conditions of selection of material rigidly adhered to in this investigation; and to be due to the operation of the inheritance of longevity factor for groups of progeny individuals of living ages over 50 years. 4. In the light of the above results it appears that no important result or conclusion of the present investigation, in either the preceding or following chapters, is vitiated by the existence of the arithmetic age factor operating in family data selected according to the rules rigorously followed in this study.

5. The results of this chapter suggest that there may exist two or possibly three classes of human beings differentiated in respect of innate, genetic longevity, or viability, viz. those dying under 50 years of age; those dying at ages between 50 and 70 years of age; and finally those dying at ages above 70 years. The evidence for the first and third of these classes is stronger than that for the second.

CHAPTER X

BIOMETRICAL COMPARISONS



ET us now consider some comparative results. The question of the mean age at death, for example, of particular ancestors (say fathers or grandfathers) is an extremely interesting one, and one about which comparatively little is known. Similarly one would like to know something of the variability

in longevity of ancestors. It will therefore be useful to bring together in a comprehensive table the available data upon these points. This is done in Table 17, which contains means, standard deviations, and coefficients of variation for age at death of parents and grandparents. Data regarding more remote ancestors have apparently not been published.

In computing the average figures at the end of each section of Table 17, to serve as a first approximation to norms until more and better data can be added to what is here tabulated, the following procedure was followed. For the unweighted averages (1) the means for cases where N, mean and S. D. were given were added and divided by the number of such cases; (2) the standard deviations for the same cases were added and divided by the number of such cases; (3) the mean standard deviation as described under (2) was multiplied by 100 and divided by the average mean computed as described under (I) to get the average coefficient of variation; (4) to get the probable errors of the averaged constants the average S. D. (2) and the average C. of V. (3) were used, with the average N of the cases used. The procedure in the case of the weighted average constants was the same except that each constant was weighted in averaging with its N as tabled, but in computing the probable errors the same average N as in (4) was used. This is a conservative procedure. As a matter of fact there is but little difference between the weighted and unweighted average constants in any case. For grandparents no average constants are given because the material is too meager to make such a procedure of any value.

From an examination of Table 17, which summarizes essentially all the knowledge of the longevity of ancestors in man that has been gained by the application of biometric methods to pedigree data, the following points worthy of note emerge:

I. The mean age at death of fathers ranges from 54.33 years for fathers of living tuberculous persons to 72.42 years for fathers of nonagenarians and centenarians, a range of 18.09 years. This is more than twice as great a range as is found for grandfathers, where the extremes are 68.15 years for maternal grandfathers in the FHR Series and 76.75 years for paternal grandfathers of nonagenarians and centenarians (Long. Series), a range of 8.60 years. But the available data for grandfathers are very meager. Presumably as further material from other differentiated samples becomes available the range of mean ages at death of grandfathers will widen somewhat. But it also must be remembered that there is some reason to believe that grandfathers in general will always prove to be a more homogeneous class of human beings in respect of age at death than parents; primarily because, as has already been suggested, they tend to be more nearly a random sample of the whole population in respect of genetic constitution. Even with the meager data available the coefficients of variation of Table 17 suggest that fathers tend slightly to be more variable individually in age at death than grandfathers, but the material available for comparison is so small that this can be no more than a tentative suggestion.

2. Mothers appear to be more variable individually in age at death than fathers, the difference in the weighted mean coefficients of variation being $4.28 \pm .70$ per cent, a difference large enough to be regarded as safely beyond fluctuations of sampling. Also mothers show a greater range in mean age at death than fathers, the extremes being 53.29 years and 73.33 years, giving a range of 20.04 years. Just as for fathers and grandfathers, mothers appear to have a much greater range in mean ages at death than grandmothers, though here again the available data are too meager to permit any definite conclusions. But for what little it is worth, the range for grandmothers in Table 17 is 10.02 years.

3. Both the unweighted and the weighted mean ages for sections A and B of Table 17 give a higher mean age at death for fathers than for mothers. The differences are small, so small in fact as to be statistically without significance. But the difference, if taken at its face value, contradicts one of the most firmly grounded generalizations of biostatistics, namely that women are generally longer-lived than men. And in so doing it reflects on either (a) the reliability (for the purpose to

		COEFFI- CIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	23.28± .61	18.04 ²²	:	19.02 ²²	19.99 22	22, 57 22	19.65 22	21.50 22	:
TABLE 17 for Age at Death of Various Ancestors	A. Fathers	STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	16.86± .42	71.33± .29 12.87± .21 18.04 ²²		I3.40± .20	13.98± .22	60.83+ .07 15.76+ .60 22.57. ²²	13.66± .19	14.70± .22	
		MEAN (years)	72.42± .60 16.86± .42	71.33± .29	71.15±2.01	70.47± .28		60.83+ .07	1156 ²¹ 69.55± .27 13.66± .19 19.65 ²²	68.37± .31	68.0 ±1.3
		z	365	892 21	37	1032 ²¹	911 21	120	1156 21	1000 ²¹	135
TABLE 17 Age at Death of		KIND OF PEOPLE	Chiefly American	British	American	' British	British	Urban American	British	British	American
TAF Biometric Constants for Age		NATURE AND SOURCE OF MATERIAL	Fathers of nonagenarians and centenarians	Fathers of sons	Fathers of persons living at age of go and over. Nonacci- dental causes of death	Pearson Family Data. Inclu- sive. Fathers of sons	Pearson Family Data. Inclu- sive. Fathers of daughters	Family History Records. Fath- ers of selected noncancerous	alogies.	Quaker genealogies. Fathers of adult sons	Feirce Genealogy. Fathers with consort's age at death known
		ITEM AUTHORITY NO.		Z DIUCSSIGCI, LAUICI	3 Pearl, ²⁴ Table 2	4 Stoessiger,26 Table I	5 Stoessiger,26 Table I	6 Pearl, ²³ Table VII	7 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁰ Table A		9 Wilson and Doer- ing, ³⁷ p. 428

BIOMETRICAL COMPARISONS

	COEFFI- CIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	21.42 22	22.01 22	22.I0 ²²		21.88 22	22.23 22			23.78 22	23.88 22	24.92 22
A. Fathers-Continued	STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	14.33	14.67	66.33± .90 14.66± .64 22.10 ²²		14.43	14.64			15.18± .24	15.19	853 ²¹ 63.57± .37 15.84± .26 24.92 ²²
	MEAN (years)	? 21 66.88	? 21 66.68	66.33± .90	66.2 ±1.1	65.96	65.84	65.51	65.0	943 ²¹ 63.85± .33	63.58	63.57± .37
	N	7 21	7 21	120	187	I 000 ²¹	I 000 ²¹	5336 ³⁰ 65.51	795	943 21	1000	853 21
	KIND OF PEOPLE	British	British	Urban American	American	British	British	·British	American	British	British	British
	NATURE AND SOURCE OF MATERIAL	Landed Gentry. Fathers of sons dying at 50 years and over'	Peerage. Fathers of sons dying at 52.5 years and over	Family History Records. Fath- ers of cancerous persons	Peirce Genealogy. All fathers	Landed Gentry. Fathers of sons dying at 20 yrs. and over	Peerage. Fathers of sons dying at 25 years and over	Burke's Landed Gentry. Fath- ers weighted with their fertility	Hyde Genealogy	Quaker genealogies. Fathers of minor sons	Burke's Landed Gentry. Age at death of father, correlated with size of family	Quaker genealogies. Fathers of minor daughters
	ITEM AUTHORITY NO.	10 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁷ p. 298	11 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁷ p. 298	12 Pearl, ²³ Table VII	13 Wilson and Doer- ing, ³⁷ p. 428	14 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁷ p. 297	I5 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁷ p. 297	16 Beeton, Yule and Pearson, ²⁸ Table IV	17 Bell, ³¹ p. 50	18 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁰ Table A	19 Beeton, Yule and Pearson, ²⁸ Table I	20 Beeton and Pear- son, ²⁰ Table A

TABLE 17—Continued A. Fathers—Continued

88

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

							80					44	43
		25.30 22		26.60 22			25.57±1.08	27.66 22		28.07 22	27.52 22	23.I5± .44	22.43± .43
		4 2											
		+ 	:	+1	÷		9. +			+1	+1	4	+ 6
		63.51± .48 16.07± .34		I6.32± .35			15.37± .61	16.07		16.05± .57	14.95 - 53	15.05± .27	14.78
		:48		-49	56		.87			.81	.75	.39	.38
		+	8	61.35± .49	60.68±1.56		60.10± .87	g	`	57.17± .81	54.33± .75	65.o3± .39	+10
		63.5	63.08	61.	60.6		60.1	58.00	,	57.1	54.3	65.0	65.9
-		504	5928 29	504	c.	(ca. 50)	143	1084		180	180	683.5	12,987 ³² 65.91± .38 14.78± .27
TABLE 17-Continued	A. Fathers-Continued	can		can	can		can	can		can	can	:	
-Con	-Com	Urban American	American	Urban American	American		Urban American	American	Urban	American	Urban American		all (and are given
-71	ers-											and 'en	nnd ren
BLE	Fath	Family History Records. Fath- ers of selected dead nontuber- culous persons	Whitney Genealogy chiefly. Fathers weighted with their fertility	Family History Records. Fath- ers of dead tuberculous persons	"Fath-		Fathers in FHR Series	Whitney Genealogy chiefly. Age at death of fathers corre- lated with size of family	Family History Records. Fath- ers of selected living nontuber-	culous persons	Family History Records. Fath- ers of living tuberculous persons	all (and are given.	all (and tre given.
TA	А.	non	y c with	ords.	•		cries.	y c hers	ords.	:	ords.	ing an D. an	
		Reco dead	ealog eed	Reco	ateria		R Se	f fatl	Recc	· · ·	Reco	iclud S.	cludin d S.J
		story cted ons.	Gene eight	tube	ul ma undfa		FHI	Gene th of size	tory ted 1	suos	tory tube	rs, ir n, an	, inc n, an
		y His sele	ey s w y	/ His dead	logica t gra		s in	ey t dea vith	r His selec	pers	r His iving	ather mear	thers mea
		Family History Record ers of selected dead n culous persons	Whitney Genealogy Fathers weighted w fertility	amily s of	Genealogical material. ers not grandfathers"		ather	Whitney Genealogy Age at death of fath lated with size of far	s of	ilous	s of 1	for f N ,	r fa n <i>N</i> ,
												ges f whicl	s fo whicl
		le II	, an ble I	e II	I		paper	, an ible	e II		e II	for	erage
		Tabl	Yule	Tabl	Fig.		his	Yule ¹⁸ T ²	Tabl		Tabl	ted a	l ave
		rl, ²³	Beeton, Yule, and Pearson, ²⁸ Table IV	1,23	ld, ²⁵		Pearl, this paper, Table 15	Beeton, Yule, and Pearson, ²⁸ Table I	-1,23		-1,23	nweighted averages for fathers, including only) cases for which N , mean, and S.D.	ghted ly) d
		21 Pearl,23 Table III		23 Pearl,23 Table III	24 Gould,25 Fig. I		Pear	Beet	27 Pearl,23 Table III		28 Pearl, ²³ Table III	²⁹ Unweighted averages for fathers, including all (and only) cases for which N, mean, and S.D. are given.	30 Weighted averages for fathers, including only) cases for which N, mean, and S.D.
		21	55	23	24		52	56	57		8	50	30

BIOMETRICAL COMPARISONS

89

l

L

I

	COEFFI- CIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	24.59± .65		19.88 ²²	21.44 22	21.56 22	23.90 22	24.88 22	24.16 22	18.79 22
	STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	73.33土 .64 18.03土 .45 24.59土 .65		71.72± .34 14.26± .24 19.88 22	70.86± .36 15.19± .25 21.44 ²²	70.57± .34 I5.22± .24 21.56 ²²	16.42± .24	16.90± .23	67.71±1.07 16.36± .75 24.16 ²²	67.52± .83 12.69± .59 18.79 ²²
	MEAN (years)	73.33± .64	72.73±1.73	71.72± .34	70.86± .36	70.57± .34	1064 ²¹ 68.70± .34 16.42± .24 23.90 ²²	1220 ²¹ 67.95± ·33 16.90± ·23 24.88 ²²	67.71±1.07	67.52± .83
	N	365	44	796 21	819 ²¹	916 21	1064 ²¹	I 220 ²¹	107	107
B. Mothers	KIND OF PEOPLE	Chiefly American	American	British	British	British	British	British Urhan	American	Urban American
B. A	NATURE AND SOURCE OF MATERIAL		ages of 90 and over. Non- accidental causes of death Pearson Family Data Inclusive	Mothers of daughters	dents and infections omitted. Mothers of sons	la.	Quaker genealogies. Mothers of adult daughters		ers of cancerous persons Family History Records Moth-	ers of selected noncancerous persons
	AUTHORITY	 31 Pearl, this study, Table 15 32 Pearl,²⁴ Table 2 	33 Stoessiger. ²⁶ Table I	34 Stoessiger, ²⁶ Table I	of Stressimer 26 Table I	of Reaton and Dan	son, ²⁰ Table A Beeton and Pear-	son, ²⁰ Table A 38 Pearl, ²³ Table VII	39 Pearl,28 Table VII	
	ITEM NO.	31 32	33	34	20	90	37	38	39	

TABLE 17-Continued

Ξ.

90

TABLE 17—Continued B. Mothers—Continued

32.08 22 30.97 22 30.86 22 30.80 22 24.66 22 64.72± .52 15.96± .37 57.66± .45 I8.50± .32 .60 I8.I7± .42 18.14± .31 ? 62.96±1.77 18.85 58.60± .43 63.0 ±1.7 61.7 ±1.4 58.87± 61.18 63.84 59.92 60.8 (ca. 50) 782 21 795 21 5776 33 6020 34 135 424 1036 188 424 671 American American American American American American American British British British Urban British Urban ers not grandmothers" Peirce Genealogy. All mothers cnown nwonx with size of family ers of selected dead nontuber-Quaker genealogies. Mothers weighted with their fertility.. Mothers Quaker genealogies. Age at death of mothers correlated Mothers weighted with their fertility ... Family History Records. Mothers of dead tuberculous persons Mothers Mothers Hyde Genealogy culous persons Family History Records. Mothwith consort's age at death Genealogical material. "Moth-Whitney Genealogy. Quaker genealogies. of minor sons Peirce Genealogy. Quaker genealogies. of minor daughters Beeton and Pearson,²⁰ Table A Beeton and Pearson,20 Table A ... Pearson,²⁸ Table IV ing,³⁷ p. 428 Beeton, Yule and Pearson,28 Table I Bell,³¹ p. 50 Pearson,²⁸ Table IV 40 Pearl,23 Table IV .. Beeton, Yule, and Wilson and Doering,³⁷ p. 428 Gould,25 Fig. I ... Wilson and Doer-Beeton, Yule, and Pearl,23 Table IV ... 46 20 47 49 48 43 41 42 44 45

BIOMETRICAL COMPARISONS

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

	I- OF ION nt)	.46					.54	.55
	COEFFI- CIENT OF VARIATION (<i>per cent</i>)	33.10±1.46	27.39 22	~ /	54.42士 .90 10.47土 .03 30.20	38.38 22	611.8 63.37± .46 16.76± .32 26.45± .54	10,401 ³⁵ 64.18± .47 17.14± .33 26.71± .55
	0 > 0	33	27		30	38	26	26.
	RD ON	.73	.57	,	.03		.32	.33
	STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	18.39± .73	14.94± .57		47±	46	76±	[4井
	STI DEV ()	18.	14.	`	0I	20.46	16.3	17.1
	- 0	1.04	.81		<u>6</u>		.46	.47
	MEAN (years)	55.56±1.04	54.55± .81		12	59	37±	18
	4 <u>C</u>	55.5	54.		54.4	53.29	63.3	64.1
		3	4		4	5	8.1	01 35
q	Z	143	154		154	1095	61	10,4
Mothers-Continued	E OF	can	can		can	can	:	:
-Con	KIND OF PEOPLE	Urban American	Urban American	Urban	American	American		all (and are given
-S.10	R				-		en	en
I oth		Mothers in FHR Series	Family History Records. Moth- ers of living tuberculous persons	Family History Records. Moth- ers of selected living nontuber-	culous persons Age at Whitney Genealogy.	death of mother correlated with size of family	ll (a	all (and tre given.
B. A	JRC	ies .	ds. A	ds. N		lated	ng a	g al). are
	URE AND SOU	Ser	culot	ecor		orre	S.D	S.D
	ANI	THR	ry R uber	ry R d liv	ns	her c y	, inc	incl
	URE OF A	in I	Histo ing t	listo	Ge	motlamil	thers lean,	lers, lean,
	NAT	hers	ily F	of se	us poitney	h of of f	N, m	W, m
		Mot	Fam ers o	Famers	Whi	deat size	for ich	for ich
		idy,			pur	I	nweighted averages for mothers, including all (and only) cases for which N, mean, and S.D. are given.	eighted averages for mothers, including only) cases for which N, mean, and S.D.
	UTY	Pearl, this study, Table 15	le IV	le IV	le, a	Pearson,28 Table I	ave es fo	vera es fo
	AUTHORITY	this 5	Tab	Tab	Yu	, 28	hted	ed a case
	AU	arl, ble 1	arl, ²³	arl, ²³	cton,	arson	weig nly)	sight (nly)
	ų	51 Pearl, this study, Table 15	52 Pearl, ²³ Table IV	53 Pearl, ²³ Table IV	54 Beeton, Yule, and	Pe	55 Unweighted averages for mothers, including all (and only) cases for which <i>N</i> , mean, and S.D. are given.	56 Weighted averages for mothers, including only) cases for which N, mean, and S.D.
	ITEM NO.	51	52	53	54		55	56

TABLE 17-Continued R Mothers-Continued

BIC	OME	TRIC	CAL	COM	IP.	ARI	SON.	S	
± .53	± .38	± .54				:::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::	±1.00	± .72	±1.01
20.49± .53	20.58±	20.65±	••••••		• • • • •		23.70±1.00	23.89± .72	24.07=
.39	.28	.39	:		:	:	.65	.47	.65
15.73± .39	15.69± .28	I5.64± .39					16.35± .65	16.38± .47	68.15± .93 16.40± .65 24.07±1.01
.56	.39	.55	.25				.92	.65	.93
76.75± .56	76.25± .39	75.74± .55	70.98± .25		70.5	69.5	±68.99±	68.57± .65	68.I5±
365	730	365	1157		54	54	143	286	143
 Chiefly American	Chiefly American	Chiefly American	American		American	American	Urban American	Urban American	Urban American
Paternal grandfathers of non- agenarians and centenarians	All grandfathers of nonagena- rians and centenarians ³⁶	Maternal grandfathers of non- agenarians and centenarians	Genealogical material. Grand- fathers	Peirce Genealogy. Grandfath- ers weighted with number of	sons	Peirce Genealogy. Grandfath- ers unweighted	Paternal grandfathers in FHR Series	All grandfathers in FHR Series ³⁶	Maternal grandfathers in FHR Series
57 Pearl, this study, Table 15	58 Pearl, this study,	59 Pearl, this study, Table 15	60 Gould,25 Fig. I	61 Wilson and Doer- ing, ³⁷ p. 429		62 Wilson and Doer- ing, ³⁷ p. 429	63 Pearl, this study, Table 15	64 Pearl, this study,	65 Pearl, this study, Table 15
57	58	59	99	19		62	63	64	65

TABLE 17—Continued C. Grandfathers

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

	COEFFI- CIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	20.60± .54	20.39± .37	20.16± .52		23.61±.99	24.63± .74	25.48±1.07
	STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	77.05± .56 15.87± .40	76.78± .39 I5.65± .28	15.43± .39 20.16± .52		70.10± .93 16.55± .66 23.61± .99	68.57± .67 16.89± .48 24.63± .74	67.03± .96 17.08± .68 25.48±1.07
	MEAN (years)	77.05± .56	76.78± .39	76.51± .54	70.33± .32	70.10± .93	68.57± .67	67.03± .96
	N	365	730	365	872	143	286	143
D. Grandmothers	KIND OF PEOPLE	Chiefly American	Chiefly American	Chieffy American	American	Urban American	American	American
D. Gra	NATURE AND SOURCE OF MATERIAL		All grandmothers of nonagena- rians and centenarians ³⁶		Detection of the second	Series		Series
	AUTHORITY	66 Pearl, this study, Table 15	07 Fearl, this study,	Table I5	by Gould," Fig. I	Table 15		Table 15
	TEM NO.	99	02	8	3	2 12	72	

TABLE 17-Continued

²⁰ Beeton, M., and Karl Pearson. On the inheritance of the duration of life, and on the intensity of natural selection in man. Biometrika,

Vol. 1, pp. 50-89, 1901. ²¹ These numbers apparently do not represent the actual numbers of different ancestors. They are the number of *pairs* of entries in correlation tables. But since each ancestor (father or mother) was presumably entered once for each son (or daughter) the actual number of different fathers (or mothers) involved is much smaller than the N given. In the original paper there is nowhere a clear statement to be found as to exactly how many different ancestors are involved. If they are weighted with fertility the biometric constants for ancestors (fathers and mothers) cannot be precisely or critically interpreted. They do not mean the same thing as do the corresponding constants calculated in the usual way, where each individual is counted but once in computing the mean and standard deviation of the sample. Permothers, as apparently computed in the studies by Pearson and his co-workers, as having any real *biological* meaning whatsoever. They appear to us to be merely numerical by-products of the computations of correlation coefficients. They may or may not differ significantly from the true means, standard deviations, etc. of the samples of fathers and mothers actually used. No one knows; at least no one is told. sonally the present authors are unable to regard the means, standard deviations, and coefficients of variation for age at death of fathers or We include them here merely because we are bringing together in Table 17, as completely as we are able, all the published material bearing on the subject. How different the mean longevity of parents may be when computed with and without fertility weighting is seen in comparing item 26 (unweighted) with item 22 (weighted), item 19 (unweighted) with item 16 (weighted), item 54 (unweighted) with item 47 (weighted), and item 45 (unweighted) with item 41 (weighted) in Table 17.

²²Computed from original mean and standard deviation by present authors, using all decimals tabulated in original. ²³Computed from original mean and standard deviation by present authors, using all decimals tabulated in original. ²⁴Pearl, R. The age at death of the parents of the tuberculous and the cancerous. *Amer. Jour. Hyg.*, Vol. 3, pp. 71-89, 1923. ²⁵Pearl, R. Preliminary account of an investigation of factors influencing longevity. *Jour. Amer. Med. Assoc.*, Vol. 82, pp. 259-264, 1924. ²⁶Gould, Alice. The longevity of grandparents. *Eng. News*, Vol. 12, pp. 166-171; 175-178, 1927. ²⁶Stoessiger, Brenda. On the inheritance of duration of life and cause of death. *Ann. Eug.*, Vol. 5, pp. 105-178, 1933. ²⁷Beeton, M., and K. Pearson. Data for the problem of evolution in man. II. A first study of the inheritance of longevity and the selective death-rate in man. *Proc. Roy. Soc.*, Vol. 65, pp. 290-305, 1890. ²⁸Beeton, M., G. U. Yule, and K. Pearson. Data for the problem of evolution in man. V. On the correlation between duration of life and the number of offspring. *Proc. Roy. Soc.*, Vol. 65, pp. 159-179, 1900. ²⁸Beeton, M., G. U. Yule, and K. Pearson. Data for the problem of evolution in man. V. On the correlation between duration of life and the number of offspring. *Proc. Roy. Soc.*, Vol. 65, pp. 159-179, 1900. ²⁹This is the total number of father-offspring pairs. The actual number of fathers was 1084, as given in item 17. Cf. footnote 21. ³⁰This is the total number of father-offspring pairs. The actual number of fathers was 1000, as given in item 17. Cf. footnote 21.

^{an} Bell, A. G. The Duration of Life and Conditions associated with Longevity. A Study of the Hyde Genealogy. Washington (Gene-

alogical Record Office) 1918. Pp. 57. ³² This is the sum of the recorded N's of the samples averaged. But in computing the probable errors the average N (683.5) was used. See also footnote 21. The use of the mean N for the probable errors is conservative, but considering the heterogeneous character of the groups averaged the resulting probable errors certainly do not overstate our confidence in the combined results.

²⁸ This is the sum of the recorded N's of the samples averaged. But in computing the probable errors the average N (611.8) was used. Cf. footnote 21. Cf. footnote 21. ³⁸ This is the total number of mother-offspring pairs. The actual number of mothers was 1095, as given in item 50. ³⁴ This is the total number of mother-offspring pairs. The actual number of mothers was 1036, as given in item 41. See also footnotes 21 and 32.

²⁶ Constants computed from combined frequency distributions.

³¹ Wilson, Edwin B., and C. R. Doering. The elder Peirces. Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci., Vol. 12, pp. 424-432, 1926.

which they have been put) of the basic materials of the studies from the results of which Table 17 has been built up, or (b) the adequacy and validity of the biometric methods used in the analysis of those materials, or (c) some combination of both (a) and (b). In an earlier paper Pearl ³ has presented evidence warranting grave doubt as to (b) insofar as relates to the correlational technique, and various writers have presented criticisms along the line of (a). Further evidence for scepticism as to the adequacy of conventional biometric methods in the premises will appear as we proceed in the present study.

CHAPTER XI

ACTUARIAL COMPARISONS



S HAS been said Table 17 presents the pertinent available evidence regarding the ages at death of parents and grandparents that has been derived by the application of conventional biometric methods to the data. But besides this

there is a certain amount of material pertinent to the problem derived by the application of actuarial methods to essentially the same *kind* of raw data. This material will now be presented in Table 18. To this table is also added an extensive compilation of life table data regarding the average duration of life of male and female human beings generally, which it is hoped will be found useful in various connections.

Wherever possible three columns of numerical data are presented in Table 18, namely \mathring{e}_{15} + 15, \mathring{e}_{20} + 20, and \mathring{e}_{30} + 30. That is, the expectation of life (mean after lifetime) at ages 15, 20 and 30 years, plus the 15, 20, and 30 years respectively lived up to the times of stated expectations. The reason for the choice of these years is that persons who achieve the status of parents first do so, in the vast majority of cases, somewhere between the ages of 15 and 30 years. They have, as individuals, certainly lived that long. The primary purpose of including the figures from general population life tables is to help towards the formation of a judgment on an important question. Do parents (or grand-parents) live longer by virtue of (or in association with) their parenthood than do actuarially comparable people in general, that is, people who have lived at least as long as the ages at which persons achieve the status of parenthood?

Inasmuch as a great range of life table data is presented in Table 18, derived from a variety of different kinds of observational material, and since the meaning of the actuarial statistic "expectation of life" (\mathring{e}_x) differs somewhat according to the material upon which the life table is based from which it is derived, it seems advisable to make a few precautionary explanations. In Table 18 are included data from life tables computed from five more or less different kinds of raw material, viz. (1) genealogies where only the dead are used, (2) genealogies where both living and dead are used, (3) family history records got by per-

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

sonal interviews with a considerable fraction of the persons involved, where both dead and living are used, (4) records of births, deaths, and total populations in a general population, and (5) the experience of life insurance companies with their policy holders.

Now in the case of (1) each individual is followed throughout his life, and has complete opportunity to live his life out. The expectation of life computed from such material is the actual average number of years lived by the persons involved, after the stated age. In consequence, with such material, expectation of life at birth and mean age at death are identical for the same population.

Under case (4) the expectation of life has not this same direct and clear meaning, because when life tables are constructed from the census (population) and registration (births and deaths) data, the age specific life table death rates (q_x) , from which all other life table functions are derived, appertain solely to the forces of natality and mortality for the single year (or short period of years) for which the table is calculated. But in calculating the derived constants, and particularly the expectation of life, the assumption is tacitly made that these particular specific deaths operate (at the respective ages) throughout the life times of the individuals involved in the table. Now this may or may not be the fact; or, better stated, the actuality may deviate from this postulated state of affairs in a variety of directions and degrees. Insofar as it does so deviate expectation of life at birth will tend to deviate from the mean age at death of the persons actually involved in the table.

Cases (2) and (3) will fall in an intermediate position between (1) and (4), the expectation of life being in any case a less theoretical sort of figure than in (4), and approaching more and more to the precise meaning it has in (1) as the living persons included rise in age. It is actually a weighted average of the ages at death of the dead, and the expectations of life of those living at the time of record.

Life tables constructed from the experience of life insurance companies (5) fall essentially in the same position as (2) and (3). They differ theoretically only because of two complicating factors; namely variable age at entrance into the experience, instead of uniform entrance at birth as in (2) and (3), and lapses of policies (withdrawal from the experience from causes other than death). In a large enough experience the effect of these complicating factors is not serious, or to put it more precisely, may be adequately corrected.

	A. Fathers			
	NATURE OF MATERIAL	e ¹⁵ +15 (years)	\ddot{e}_{20} +20 (years)	e ₃₀ +30 (years)
FH	FHR data. Fathers of persons dying at		78 r	70 A 38
FH	HR data. Fathers of persons dying at	:	C.n/	0.61
FH 5(:	70.4	70.8 38
n		:	66.3	67.5 38
II J	under 50		66.I	67.2 38
Gen	Genealogy of a southern Chinese family. Fathers of sons dving 70 and over vears			
10	of age of age		62.7	63.9
Gen	Genealogical data. Parents not grand-			600
Gen	Genealogy of a southern Chinese family.	:	:	03:4
H (Fathers of sons dying 50-69 years of age	:	6.00	62.2
Gen	renealogical data	:	:	71.1
A	All fathers of sons living 20 or more years	:	59.6	61.0
EP.	Fathers of sons dying 20-40 years of age	:	59.0	60.4
Fat	Fathers	:	65.44	66.71

TABLE 18

ACTUARIAL COMPARISONS

99

	B. Mothers			
ITEM SOURCE NO.	NATURE OF MATERIAL	e ¹⁵⁺¹⁵ (years)	\hat{e}_{20} +20 (years)	e ³⁰ +30 (years)
12 Pearl, ³ p. 264	FHR data. Mothers of persons dying at 80 and over		82.6	82.6 38
I3 Pearl, ^a p. 258	FHR data. Mothers of persons dying at 50 and over	: :	71.6	74.6 38
14 Fearl, p. 204	FHK data. Mothers of persons dying under 5 FHR data. Mothers of persons dving	:	1.69	71.3 38
truv that 8 hard 3.		:	68.3	70.3 38
17 Yuan, ^{37a} Table 8	Genealogy of a southern Chinese family. Mothers of sons dving 70 and over very	:	:	6.60
18 Gould. ²⁵ p. 176	of age	:	64.6	66.6
Ig Yuan, ^{37ª} Table 8	parents, born 1775-1824	÷	63.7	67.2
20 Yuan, ^{37ª} Table 5	Mothers of sons dying 50-69 years of age Genealogy of a southern Chinese family.	:	63.6	65.2
21 Yuan 37ª Table 8	All mothers of sons living 20 or more years Genealogy of a southern Chinese family	:	61.3	63.3
	Mothers of sons dying 20-49 years of age	••••	60.5	62.3
22 Unweighted means	Mothers	:.	67.26	69.33

TABLE 18—Continued B. Mothers

100

	TABLE 18—Continuea C. Grandfathers			
ITEM SOURCE NO.	NATURE OF MATERIAL	°15+15 (years)	\hat{e}_{20} + 20 (years)	e ³⁰ +30 (years)
23 Pearl, ³ p. 259	FHR data. Grandfathers of persons dying at 50 and overGrandfathers born Genealogical data. Grandfathers born 1775-1824 FHR data. Grandfathers of persons dying under 50	: : :	70.6 	72.2 ³⁸ 71.6 67.9 ³⁸
26 Unweighted means	Grandfathers	:	68.90	70.57
 27 Pearl,³ p. 260 28 Gould,²⁵ p. 176 29 Pearl,³ p. 260 	FHR data. Grandmothers of persons dying at 50 and over	: : :	77.4 70.8 68.8	79.9 ³⁸ 71.3 70.1 ³⁸
30 Unweighted means	Grandmothers		72.33	73.77

IOI

	\hat{e}_{30} +30 (years)	70.80 69.98 70.66 69.03	69.02 68.78 68.44 68.47 68.68	68.80 68.56 68.40 68.13 68.13	68.31 67.19 68.0	07.87 68.58 68.01 68.90 68.37
	\hat{e}_{20} +20 (years)	69.40 68.66 68.49 67.61	67.43 67.20 66.99 66.74	66.50 66.70 66.60	66.57 66.34 66.3	00.27 66.22 66.10 65.97
	e ¹⁵⁺¹⁵ (years)					 65.01
TABLE 18—Continued E. General and Special Populations I. Males	NATURE OF MATERIAL	Denmark, 1921-1925	Dew Zealand, 1926-1910 New Zealand, 1906-1910 Australia, 1920-1922 New Zealand, 1901-1905 Wurtemberg, 1924-1926	Holland, 1910-1920 Germany, 1924-1926 Denmark, 1911-1915 Bavaria, 1924-1926 New York State, 1910. Native whites of	native parentage New Zealand, 1896-1900 Denmark, 1906-1910 Union of South Africa, 1925-1927 Euro-	White Russia, 1926-1927 American physicians. White. 1925 Denmark, 1916-1920 U. S. A. Original Registration States. 1901. Whites in rural parts
1	SOURCE	P. 444	Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 440 Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 440	P. 44 P. 446 P. 446	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449 Glover ⁷ p. 216 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴⁵ p. 8 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Glover, ⁷ p. 112
	ITEM NO.		33 33 30	04 14 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24		49 50 51

102

																				,
67.70	68.10 68.57	67.40	67.46	66.99	67.54 67.31	67.40	68.57	67.08	67.67	08.80	07.14	68.83	>		66.52	67.50	66.52	67.25	67.83	66.80
65.93	65.92 65.88	65.78	65.63	62.29	65.47 65.42	65.40	65.27	65.26	65.17	02.10	04.94	64.85		64.84	64.82	64.75	64.74	64.58	64.53	64.50
65.06	65.10 64.79	64.8	:	64.0I	64.59		:	•••••		03.09	04.04						64.03	:	63.8I	
American-Canadian Mortality Investigation, 1900-1915 U. S. A. Original Registration States. 1010.	Whites in rural parts 6 . Sweden, 1901-1910 6	England and Wales, 1920-1922	North Ireland, 1925-1927	1895-1906	U. S. Registration Area. 1922. Whites	Denmark, 1901-1905	8 Sweden, 1911-1920	peans	Italy, 1921-1922	II S Registration Area roro roso Willing	Siberia (U. R. S. S.). 1026-1027	Norway, 1911-1920	. Russian born whites (mostly Jews) living	in New York State, 1910	Scotland, 1921	Sweden, 1891-1900	Australia, 1901-1910	American genealogical population. horn	1775-1824	Denmark, 1895-1900
52 Glover, ⁷ p. 232 53 Glover, ⁷ p. 114	Glover, ⁷ p. 216	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Glover, ⁷ p. 216	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Glover, ⁷ p. 232	Trat Tat de Cratistica 30	Dublin, Kopf, and Lotka, ⁴⁶ p. 33	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	63 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 63 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449	Track Tark de Crasses 20		66 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co 44 n 7		Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	09 Dublin," p. 90	That Int do Ctaticticus 39	71 Tret Int de Statistique, p. 447	72 Clouse 7 a arts	72 Thet Int do Ctatisticue 39 0	74 Gould, ²⁵ p. 176	and Tart Tart 1. Ct. 1. 1. 00	/5 Inst. Int. de Statistique, * p. 446 Denmark, 1895-1900

P. 448 Ukrainia, 1925-1926 P. 448 Ukrainia, 1925-1926 P. 447 Italian born whites, living in New York State, 1910 New York State, 1910 State, 1910 P. 447 England and Wales, 1910-1912 P. 447 FHR data. Moderate drinkers P. 448 State, 1910 P. 448 FHR data. Moderate drinkers P. 448 Sweden, 1881-1890 P. 448 Sweden, 1881-1890 P. 448 Sweden, 1881-1890 P. 446 Sweden, 1881-1890 P. 446 Sweden, 1881-1890 P. 446 Sweden, 1881/82-1890/91 P. 446 Saxony, 1900/01-1910/11 P. 447 Norway. 1881/82-1890/91 P. 446 Switzerland, 1920-1921 P. 447 Switzerland, 1920-1921 P. 446 Sorway, 1891/92-1900/01 P. 446 Norway, 18901/92-1900/01	E.	General and Special Populations (Continued) I. Males (Continued)	(
 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 448 Ukrainia, 1925-1926 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 447 Italy, 1910-1912 Pearl,⁹ p. 235 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 448 Sweden, 1881-1890 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Sweden, 1881-1890 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique		NATURE OF MATERIAL	\hat{e}_{15} + 15 (years)	5 e ₂₀ +20 (years)	e ³⁰⁺³⁰ (years)
Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 447England and Wales, 1910-1912Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 447Haly, 1910-1912Pearl, 9p. 235FHR data. Moderate drinkersPearl, 9p. 235FHR data. Moderate drinkersInst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 448Sweden, 1881-1890Jones, 42p. 29mud upInst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Gansow, 1909-1912. Four room housesInst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co. 43p. 1Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 445Sweden, 1881-18901922-1920/91Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Suit. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 445Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 445Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 445Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Inst. Int. de St	76 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p 77 Dublin. ⁴⁹ p. o6	Ukrainia, 192 Italian born		64.49	67.18
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Pearl, ⁹ p. 235 Pearl, ⁹ p. 235 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ p. 447 Inst. Int. de Statistique	in the second former II	State, 1910		64.26	
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Pearl, ⁹ p. 235 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Jones, ⁴² p. 235 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Sweden, 1881-1890 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴⁵ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴⁵ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Inst.				64.21	65.81
 Pearl, P. 235 FHR data. Abstainers Jones,⁴² p. 29 Jones,⁴² p. 29 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Saxony, 1900/01-1910/11 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Saxony, 1900/01-1910/11 Norway. 1881/82-1890/91 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Whites. Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 		FHR data		04.20	66.73
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Sweden, 1881-1890 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de S		FHR data.			66.34
Jones, ⁴² p. 29		Sweden, I		64.18	66.87
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Stat		Glasgow,	Ises		•
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Saxony, 1900/01-1910/11 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Norway. 1881/82-1890/91 Jones, ⁴² p. 29		and up	63.54	64.16	
 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,⁴³ p. 1 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 447 Norway. 1881/82-1890/91 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 448 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Jones,⁴² p. 29 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Norway, 1891/92-1900/01 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 Norway, 1891/92-1900/01 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 			:	64.14	66.02
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Norway. 1881/82-1890/91 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Switzerland, 1920-1921 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Glasgow, 1909-1912. Three room houses Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Denmark, 1885-1894 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445 Norway, 1891/92-1900/01 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Prussia, 1911-1914 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Germany, 1910-1911			•	64.01	65.74
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Switzerland, 1920-1921				63.89	67.68
Jones, ⁴² p. 29		Switzerland, 1920-192		63.85	65.56
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Denmark, 1885-1894 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Norway, 1891/92-1900/01 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Prussia, 1911-1914 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Germany, 1910-1911		Glasgow, 1909-1912.	s 63.06	63.8I	
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Norway, 1891/92-1900/01 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Prussia, 1911-1914 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Germany, 1910-1911 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Holland, 1890-1899		Denmark,		63.60	66.20
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Prussia, 1911-1914 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Germany, 1910-1911 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Holland, 1890-1899		Norway,		63.58	69.79
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Germany, 1910-1911	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹	Prussia,		63.46	65.40
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Holland, 1890-1899	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹			63.43	65.29
	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁶			63.40	65.90
Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1 Industrial policy holders. 1930. Whites	Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.		62.79	63.35	64.75
		U. S. A. Uriginal Kegistration States. IC			
Native whites				03.32	05.01
	90 Glover, p. 210		02.17	03.27	05.94

104

TABLE 18-Continued

65.17														64.75		64.87						64.80						65.33
63.27	63.24	63.24	63.20	63.16	63.14	63.11	63.10	63.07	63.01	62.93	62.93	62.84	62.8I	62.8I		62.71	62.56	62.48	62.48	62.39		62.39	62.30	62.30	62.23	•	62.23	62.20
:	62.28							61.57	62.31							16.10	61.71		61.66	60.98		61.50						60.50
Scotland, 1911		J 2	12		Norway, 1871/72-1880/81	Bavaria, 1911-1913	Italy, 1899-1902	Thirty American Offices Life Tables, 1874	England, 1901-1910	France, 1920-1923	Wurtemberg, 1901-1910	Ukrainia, 1924	Australia, 1891-1900	Prussia, 1906-1910	U. S. A. Uriginal Registration States, 1910.	Whites	Germany, 1901-1910	Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1926-1927	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910	British Offices Life Tables. 1863-1893. OM(5)	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901-	1910. Whites 6	Holland, 1880-1889	Sweden, 1871-1880	White Russia, 1896-1897	English, Scotch and Welsh born whites,	in New York	American Experience Mortality Tables, 1860
97 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 o8 Glover. ⁷ p. 88		de Statistique,39 p.	Int. de Statistique,39 p.	de Statistique,39 p.	de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	p.	104 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447	Glover, ⁷ p. 232	Glover, ⁷ p. 216	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, " p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	112 Glover,' p. 68		Glover,' p. 216	Inst. Int. de Statistique,39 p. 44	p. 58	Glover, p. 232	p. 66	T. T. T. C. L. 20	Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 4	Inst. Int. de Statistique, " p. 4	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 3º p. 4	121 Dublin,** p. 90		122 GIOVEL, p. 232

	(Continued)	
TABLE 18-Continued	E. General and Special Populations (Continue	I. Males (Continued)
	E	

ITEM SOURCE NO.		\hat{e}_{15} + 15 (years)	\hat{e}_{20} +20 (years)	e ³⁰ +30 (years)
123 Jones, ⁴² p. 41	Glasgow, 1920-1922	61.38	62.20	63.92
t1 (Whites	61.25	62.19	64.88
125 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447	Finland, 1901-1910		62.16	64.94
Glover, ⁷ p. 56	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901	61.06	62.03	64.76
Inst. Int. de Statistique,39 p. 440	Bavaria, 1901-1910		61.93	64.01
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 440	Belgium, 1891-1900		61.80	64.20
Glover, ⁷ p. 98	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910.			
	Foreign-born whites 6	60.89	61.75	63.71
130 Pearl, ⁹ p. 235	FHR data. All drinkers			63.60
131 Glover, ⁷ p. 216	Switzerland, 1901-1910	60.86	61.70	63.80
132 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448	Ukrainia, 1895-1898		61.70	
	Wurtemberg, 1891-1900		61.68	63.95
134 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Denmark, 1860-1869		61.60	64.50
135 Glover, ⁷ p. 216	France, 1898-1903	60.45	61.53	64.35
136 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	•		61.53	63.69
Int.	0101-1001		61.50	65.40
Int. de Statistique, ³⁹	France, 1908-1913		61.39	64.03
139 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	. 0001-1081		61.30	63.52
140 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Belgium, 1881-1890		61.29	64.06
141 DePorte, ⁴⁰ p. 310	New York State, 1910. Foreign-born whites		61.26	63.08
142 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Germany, 1891-1900		61.23	63.46
143 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447	France, 1861-1865		61.20	64.65
144 Jones, ⁴² p. 29	Glasgow, 1909-1912. Two room houses	60.33	61.19	

106

63.08	62.6 63.07	63.60	63.49	63.13	:	63.07	63.37	63.64	62.6I	63.27	62.90	63.83	62.95	63.50	63.44	03.70	02.52	03.00	03.03	02.50	64.00	62.80
61.16	61.1 61.02	60.00	06.00	60.80	60.80	60.68	60.60	60.58	60.51	60.50	60.50	60.42	60.36	00.35	00.35	00.30	12.00	61.00	/1.00	20.00	00.00	60.00
÷ ,	00.5	:	::	:	:	59.71			59.72		•••••		•••••		59.02	:	:				•••••	
Saxony, 189 Industrial	Whites. England	Sweden,	Austria,	Bavaria, German 1		Foreign		AU U					7 Scotland, 1891-1900	Italy, I	Hollond	Fnoland	Scotland	Anstria	Pritecia	Emerand,	rrance, 1017-	0 Wurtemberg, 1870-1880
145 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 146 Dublin and Whitney, ⁴⁸ p. 442	Inst. Int.	Inst. Int Inst Int	150 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Inst. Int Dublin, ⁴			154 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448	155 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449 156 Glover. ⁷ n. 106		Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	159 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447	Inst. Int. de Statistique," p.		Inst Int de Ctatisticue 39 a	1.00	Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ n	Inst.	Inst Int de Statistique 39 n	Inct Int de Ctatictione 39 o	TISL THE DE STATISHQUE," P.	109 Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 440

E. Gen	General and Special Populations (Continued) I. Males (Continued)			
ITEM SOURCE NO.	NATURE OF MATERIAL	e ¹⁵⁺¹⁵ (years)	$\hat{e}_{20} + 20$ (years)	\hat{e}_{30} + 30 (years)
170 Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ D. 448	Sweden, 1856-1860	::::	59.99	62.91
Int. de	Denmark, 1835-1844		59.80	62.60
Int. de	Switzerland, 1881-1888		59.58	62.21
Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	Germany, 1881-1890		59.52	62.11
Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	England and Wales, 1838-1854		59.48	62.76
de Statistique, 39 p.	England and Wales, 1871-1880		59.40	62.10
176 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,43 p. 1	Industrial policy holders, 1921. Colored	58.06	59.24	62.17
	New York State. 1910. Native white of			
	foreign or mixed parentage		59.20	61.93
178 Glover. ⁷ D. 104	U. S. A. Original Registration States. 1901.			
the design of	Whites in cities	58.15	59.13	61.89
170 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449	Japan, 1921-1925		59.10	62.59
180 Tones. ⁴² p. 20	Glasgow, 1909-1912. One room house	57.99	58.98	
	Sweden, 1841-1845		58.95	61.60
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹	Scotland, 1861-1870		58.75	62.20
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ p.			58.70	61.70
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ D.			58.68	62.05
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ D.	Sweden, 1846-1850		58.58	61.18
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹	~		58.45	61.41
Dublin and Whitney, ⁴⁸ p.	Industrial policy holders, 1911-1916. Col-			
	ored. Tuberculosis absent	57.2	58.2	9.09
188 Glover, ⁷ p. 232	Three Japanese Offices Life Tables. 1905.		2-0-	C- 00
	J ^{M(5)}	50.15	58.10	01.00
189 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448	Sweden, 1851-1855		58.11	60.89

108

TABLE 18-Continued

y. 00			58 A8	61 18
100 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 440	Frussia, 1807-1677		20.00	01.10
	Holland, 1850-1859		57.95	01.44
	Finland. 1011-1020		57.91	62.49
	Genealogy of a southern Chinese family.			
193 I uam, P. tol	All entries		57.7	59.6
C. Trat Int de Ctatistique 30 n 117	Treland 1800-1001		57.67	61.66
194 IIISI, IIII, UC JIAUSUAUC, P. 44/	American Standard Industrial Mortality			
195 GIOVEL, P. 232	Thereal Dianana manager and	cycc	C7 C0	60.62
	Table. 1000-1905 table and tab	ccc	AC.10	
106 Dublin and Whitney, ⁴⁸ p. 442	Industrial policy noiders, 1911-1910. Willes.	,		0
	Tuberculosis present	50.7	57-4	59.8
	Sweden. 1816-1840		57.32	60.25
TOS Bull Mat Tifa Inc Co 48 n I	Industrial nolicy holders. IOII-IOI2. Whites	56.12	56.87	59.36
	Austria 1850-1880		56.80	60.53
199 Inst. Int. de Stausuque, - p. 440				00
200 Yuan,47 p. 168	Genealogy of a southern Uninese lamity.		-66	600
	Births between 1700 and 1749		20.0	0.00
201 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co43 p. I	Industrial policy holders. 1930. Colored	55.32	56.49	59.55
	Iceland. 1850-1860		56.42	60.63
	Manila, 1020. Native born	54.21	55.69	59.11
	FHR data. Heavy drinkers			58.57
	Original Registration States. 1001. Negroes	53.26	55.11	59.25
206 Yuan 47 D. 160	Genealogy of a southern Chinese family.			
	Births between 1750 and 1700		54.8	57.9
207 Inst Int de Statistique 39 n 447			54.62	59.74
20% Bull Met Life Inc Co 43 n I	Industrial policy holders. 1011-1012. Colored	52.42	54.16	57.95
	ored. Tuberculosis present	52.I	53.8	57.7
210 Glover, ⁷ p. 78	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901-			
		51.98	53.78	57.97
211 Yuan,47 p. 169	3	:	53.7	57.4

	(Continued)	
TABLE 18—Continued	General and Special Populations (I. Males (Continued)

E.

ITEM NO.	SOURCE	NATURE OF MATERIAL	e ¹⁵ +15 (years)	$\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{20} + 20$ $\hat{e}_{30} + 30$ (years) (years) (years)	$\mathring{e}_{30} + 3c$ (years)
212 Glover, ⁷ p. 80		U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910.		9. 07	
13 Jones, ⁴² 1 14 Yuan, ⁴⁷ r	213 Jones, ⁴² p. 35	Glasgow, 1870-1872 Chinese family	51.57	53.40	57.33
215 Dublin,4° p. 96 .	p. 96	Births between 1600 and 1699	:	52.9	57.9
16 Glover,7 1	216 Glover, ⁷ p. 216	State, 1910	45.32	51.35 47.46	52.44
217 Unweighted means .	ed means	Males	59.95	61.75	64.39

		00	63	
		24.50	10.444	
1	1	202	10	
		-		
1			1	5

71.76 71.48 71.68	:	70.77 70.80 70.73
70.36 70.03 69.73	69.62	69.34 69.30 69.19
::::	69.20	::::
the state of the s	union of South Africa, 1925-1927. Euro-	peans Denmark, 1921-1925
 218 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 449 219 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 449 220 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 448 221 Jones,⁴² p. 29 	222 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449	223 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 224 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446

000

14 70.53 77 70.48 73 70.48 61 71.79 40 70.20						 20 09.00 19 70.35 19 69.33 17 68.63 10 68.47 01 68.47 06.88
69.14 68.77 68.77 68.61 68.61 68.61		16:29 60:89		10	67. 67. 67. 67.	66.0 66.9
 New Zealand, 1911-1915 New Zealand, 1906-1910 Fingland and Wales, 1920-1922 White Russia, 1926-1927 Denmark, 1911-1915 	0					Definition, 1910-1920 Norway, 1911-1920 New Zealand, 1891-1895 Bavaria, 1924-1926 England and Wales, 1910-1912 Industrial policy holders. 1930. Whites 66 Holland, 1900-1909
 225 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 449 226 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 449 227 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 447 228 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 229 Inst. Int. de Statistique,³⁹ p. 446 	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Glover, ⁷ p. 218 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	atistique, ³⁹ p. 44 atistique, ³⁹ p. 44 atistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Pearl, ⁹ p. 239 Glover, ⁷ p. 218	Glover, ⁷ p. 218 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Glover, ⁷ p. 218	Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44 Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. rr, ⁷ p. 218

III

E. Ge	General and Special Populations (Continued) II. Females (Continued)			
ITEM SOURCE NO.	NATURE OF MATERIAL	°15+15 (years)	e ² 0+20 (years)	\mathring{e}_{30} + 30 (years)
253 Glover, ⁷ p. 118	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910.		~~~~~	
	Whites in rural parts	20.00	00.00	09.05
Inst. Int.	Scotland, 1921		66.76	60.34
255 Inst. Int. de Statistique, P. 440 266 Inst. Int. de Statistique ³⁹ D. 448	Sweden. 1801-1000		66.76	69.31
Inst. Int.	Denmark, 1895-1900		66.70	68.90
258 Dublin, ⁴⁹ p. 96	Russian born whites (mostly Jews), living		66.60	
and Inst Int de Statistique 39 n 117	In New YOrk State, 1910	: :	66.54	69.43
259 Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ D. 447	Iceland. 1001-1010		66.50	69.40
Dublin. Kopf. and Lotka. 46 D. 332	U. S. Registration Area, 1922. Whites	65.62	66.44	68.42
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ D. 44	Sweden, 1881-1890		66.40	68.82
Inst. Int. de Statistique. ³⁹ p. 44	Ukrainia, 1925-1926		66.37	69.08
44	7 France, 1920-1923		66.16	68.6I
Glover, ⁷ p. 116	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901.			007
•	Whites in rural parts	65.00	60.00	08.80
266 Jones, ⁴² p. 29	Glasgow, 1909-1912. Three room house	65.32	00.00	
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Italy, 1921-1922		65.92	08.33
268 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447	Norway, 1881/82-1890/91		65.90	08.8I
260 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,43 p. I	Industrial policy holders, 1921. Whites	65.12	65.88	67.74
			65.85	62.79
Pearl. ⁹ D. 230				67.03
			65.8I	67.72
273 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,44 p. 8	U. S. Registration Area, 1919-1920. Whites	\$ 64.94	65.77	68.25

TABLE 18-Continued

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

2 MINAL, P. 94</th <th>_</th> <th></th> <th></th> <th>-</th>	_			-
	Native whites	64.98	65.76	67.08
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 449	Australia, 1891-1900		65.72	67.86
-// mmm, p. 30			65.57	
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	S		65.40	67.90
p. 447	H		65.39	68.19
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	-		65.35	67.30
Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	Scotland, rgr1		65.35	67.22
Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	-		65.32	67.29
p.	Norway, 1856-1865		65.27	67.81
p. 448	North Ireland, 1925-1927		65.22	67.42
448	Sweden, 1871-1880		65.00	67.50
	U. S. A. Original Registration States. 1901.			
	whites	63.96	64.97	67.81
287 Gould, ²⁶ p. 176	American genealogical population, born			
	NTan	64.16	64.96	68.12
200 L'unin, p. 90	State roro		64.04	
280 Inst Int de Statistique 39 n 446	Denmark 1880-1880	:	44.44	67.60
	U. S. A. Original Registration States. 1010.	:	of-+0	00.10
•	Whites	64.12	64.88	66.96
	Germany, 1901-1910	64.00	64.84	66.94
	France, 1908-1913		64.83	67.67
	Holland, 1890-1899		64.80	67.10
Dublin and Whitney, ⁴⁸ p. 442	Industrial policy holders, 1911-1916. Whites.			
	Tuberculosis absent	64.3	64.8	66.I
295 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447	Iceland, 1890-1901		64.69	66.89
	Italy, 1910-1912		64.67	67.33

	(Continued)	
TABLE 18—Continued	. General and Special Populations (Continu	II. Females (Continued)
	E	

ITEM			00 1 00	00 1 00
NO. SOURCE	NATURE OF MATERIAL	(years)	(years)	(years)
297 Glover, ⁷ p. 62	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910	63.87	64.66	66.79
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Finland, 1901-1910		64.54	67.30
Jones, ⁴² p. 44	Glasgow, 1920-1922	63.76	64.53	66.40
300 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Bavaria, 1911-1913		64.48	66.44
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	6 Belgium, 1891-1900		64.45	66.95
302 Glover, p. 72	U. S. A. Uriginal Registration States, 1901-			
	1910. Whites	63.51	64.39	66.75
303 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Prussia, 1900-1901		64.27	66.42
304 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Wurtemberg, 1901-1910		64.23	66.36
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Ukrainia, 1924		64.10	
306 Glover, ⁷ p. 218	France, 1898-1903	62.90	64.02	66.93
307 Dublin,49 p. 96	English, Scotch and Welsh born whites, liv-	•	•	2
	ing in New York State, 1910		64.0I	
308 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446	Saxony, 1891-1900		63.96	66.23
	Sweden, 1861-1870		63.90	66.20
	Finland, 1911-1920		63.82	66.96
	France, 1817-1831		63.80	63.40
	J. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901.		,	
	Whites	62.79	63.77	66.42
313 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446]	Prussia, 1891-1900		63.76	65.94
	Belgium, 1881-1890		63.74	66.55
	taly, 1901-1910	62.43	63.69	66.58
316 Glover, ⁷ p. 218	Switzerland, IgoI-IgIO	62.62	63.69	66.10

114

66.13	00.30	00.28	65.52	66.10		65.31	62.39	65.62	65.48	66.10	66.00	65.01	65.06	64.95		64.7	64.76	64.67	64.90	65.50	64.48	64.70	64.48	64.47		04.24	64.95	64.80
63.63	03.00	03.53	63.51	63.50		63.50	63.44	63.37	63.26	63.20	63.15	62.83	62.60	62.60		62.5	62.42	62.36	62.32	62.25	62.21	62.20	62.12	62.02		01.95	61.93	61.93
	02.00	:	62.77			62.79				•••••	•••••	•••••				61.7		••••	•••••					61.19	,	01.11	•••••	
Australia, 1881-1890	U. S. A. Uriginal Kegistration States, 1901	Iceland, 1850-1800 States, 1010.	Whites in cities	Holland, 1880-1889	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910.	Foreign born whites	England and Wales, 1891-1900	Germany, 1891-1900	Bavaria, 1901-1910	5 Denmark, 1860-1869	Italy, 1899-1902	Wurtemberg, 1891-1900	Sweden, 1856-1860		Industrial policy holders, 1911-1916. Whites.	Tuberculosis present	England and Wales, 1881-1890	Prussia, 1890-1891	Scotland, 1891-1900	France, 1877-1881	Sweden, 1846-1850	Switzerland, 1889-1900	Bavaria, 1891-1900	Industrial policy holders, 1911-1912. Whites	. U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901.	roreign-born whites	-	Austria, 1906-1910
and the second se	Glover, ⁷ p. 60	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Glover 7 p. 110	in the second second	321 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447			de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44,	de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 440	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44(Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44,	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 440	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p.	Dublin and Whitney, ⁴⁸ p.		de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	de Statistique,39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique,39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique,39 p. 44	p. 44	Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co.,43 p.	340 Glover, p. 100	· · · · · · · ·	341 Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 447	342 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446

		64.45	64.4I	64.21	65.10	64.20	63.95		64.33	64.22	64.30	64.14	64.84	64.26	63.76	64.25	63.84	63.20	63.40	62.94	64.69	63.20	63.81
$\hat{e}_{20} + 20$ (years)		61.86	61.66	61.62	61.60	61.60	61.57	61.53	61.38	61.21	61.20	61.16	61.06	61.05	60.09	60.94	60.86	60.80	60.75	60.48	60.38	60.30	60.29
e ¹⁵ +15 (years)		60.93						60.67					59.36										::
NATURE OF MATERIAL	U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901.	Whites in cities	England and Wales, 1871-1880	Germany, 1881-1890	France, 1801-1865	Denmark, 1835-1844	Sweden, 1851-1855	Glasgow, 1909-1912. Two room house	Kussian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1896-1897	Austria, 1901-1905	Holland, 1870-1879	U. R. S. S. European Russia, 1896-1897	Japan, 1898-1903	Scotland, 1861-1870	Switzerland, 1881-1888	Scotland, 1871-1880	Austria, 1895-1900	Wurtemberg, 1876-1880	Sweden, 1816-1840	White Russia, 1896-1897	Japan, 1921-1925	Switzerland, 1876-1880	England and Wales, 1838-1854
ITEM SOURCE NO.	343 Glover, ⁷ p. 108	т. т. т. т. т. т.	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, " p. 44	Jones,** p. 29	Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Glover, p. 218	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 3° p. 44	True True Statistique," p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39 p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, " p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 44	Inst. Int. de Statistique," p. 44	304 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447
	SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15}^{+}+15$ $\hat{e}_{20}^{+}+20$ $(years)$ $(years)$	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901.	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15}^{+}+15^{+}, \hat{e}_{20}^{+}+20^{+}, \hat{e}_{15}^{+}, \hat{e}_{20}^{+}+20^{+}, \hat{e}_{15}^{+}, $	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20} + 20$ O.Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. \mathring{e}_{10} \mathring{e}_{10} \mathring{e}_{10} Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.86	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20} + 20$ Glover, 7p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{e}_{115} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20} + 20$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.86 Inst. Int. de Statistique, 39p. 446Germany, 1881-1890 1871 -1880 \dots 60.93 61.66	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15}^{+} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20}^{+} + 20$ O.Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{e}_{10} + 20$ $\mathring{y}ears$ $\mathring{y}ears$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901.U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{e}_{10} + 20$ $\mathring{y}ears$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 $\mathring{b}_{0.93}$ $6I.86$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447France, 1861-1865 $\mathring{b}_{0.1}$ 60.93 $6I.66$	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20} + 20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{e}_{15} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20} + 20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{e}_{15} + 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20} + 20$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445France, 1861-1865 $1871-1880$ \dots 60.03 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445Penmark, 1835-1844 $1835-1844$ \dots 61.60	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15}+15$ $\mathring{e}_{20}+20$ 0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.Glover, ⁷ p. 1080.N.A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{e}_{10}+15$ $\mathring{e}_{20}+20$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-188060.9361.66Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446England and Wales, 1871-188060.0361.66Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446France, 1861-18650.61.66Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Prance, 1861-18650.61.66Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Sweden, 1851-18550.61.60	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15}^{+}+15$ $\mathring{e}_{20}^{+}+20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{(years)}$ $\check{(years)}$ $\check{(years)}$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\check{(years)}$ $\check{(years)}$ $\check{(years)}$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446France, 1861-1865 \cdots 60.65 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Bermany, 1881-1890 \cdots 60.65 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446France, 1861-1865 \cdots 60.67 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Sweden, 1851-1855 \cdots 60.67 61.57 Jones, ⁴² p. 29Denmark, 1851-1855Two room house 60.67 61.57	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15}^{1}+15$ $\hat{e}_{20}+20$ Glover, 7p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Glover, 7p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 (60.93) 61.86 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Fermany, 1881-1890 (10.60) 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446France, 1861-1865 (10.60) 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446France, 1861-1865 (10.60) 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Sermany, 1835-1844 (10.60) 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448Sweden, 1851-1855 (10.60) 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1896-1897 (10.53) Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1896-1897 (10.53)	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\mathring{e}_{15}^{+} - 15$ $\mathring{e}_{20}^{+} - 20$ Glover, 7p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\mathring{y}ears$) $\check{y}ears$) $\check{y}ears$)Glover, 7p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\check{y}ears$) $\check{y}ears$) $\check{y}ears$)Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.86 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.93 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446France, 1861-1865 61.60 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Seeden, 1851-1855 61.65 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Sweden, 1851-1855 60.67 61.57 Jones, ⁴² p. 29Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1896-1897 60.67 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446Austria, 1901-1905Inst., 1806-1897 60.67 61.53	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15}^{+}+15$ $\hat{e}_{20}^{+}+20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 (0.93) 61.86 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446France, 1861-1865 (0.93) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446Permary, 1881-1890 (0.93) 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446Permark, 1835-1844 (0.57) 61.57 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446Denmark, 1835-1844 (0.57) 61.57 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446Sweden, 1851-1855 (0.57) 61.57 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1896-1897 (0.57) 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 1896-1897 (0.57) 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447Holland, 1870-1879 (0.057) 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447Holland, 1870-1879 (0.057) 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447Holland, 1870-1879 (0.057) 61.53	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15}+15$ $\hat{e}_{20}+20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445 England and Wales, 1871-1880 (0.03) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 England and Wales, 1871-1880 (0.03) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 France, 1861-1865 (0.03) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Parance, 1861-1865 (0.05) 61.57 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Rennark, 1835-1844 (0.05) 61.53 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Parance, 1861-1865 (0.05) 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Russian Soc. Fed. Sow. Rep., 1896-1897 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445 Russian Soc. Fed. Sow. Rep., 1896-1897 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445 Russian Soc. Fed. Sow. Rep., 1896-1897 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 445	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15}^{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{20}^{15} + 20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(pears)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 447 England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.03 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446 England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.03 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446 France, 1861-1865 60.03 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁸ p. 446 France, 1861-1855 60.67 61.57 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Denmark, 1835-1844 01.60 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Sweden, 1851-1855 60.67 61.53 Jones, ⁴² p. 29 Denmark, 1835-1844 01.60 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Russian Soc. Fed. Sow. Rep., 1896-1897 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Russian Soc. Fed. Sow. Rep., 1896-1897 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique,	MSOURCENATURE OF MATERIAL $e_{13}+15$ $e_{23}+20$ Glover," p. 108NATURE OF MATERIAL $e_{13}+15$ $e_{23}+20$ Glover," p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(years)$ $(years)$ Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 (0.03) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 447England and Wales, 1871-1880 (0.03) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 446Erance, 1861-1865 (0.03) 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 446Denmark, 1835-1844 (0.05) 61.65 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 446Denmark, 1835-1844 (0.05) 61.65 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 448Sweden, 1851-1855Two room house (0.05) 61.55 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 448Sweden, 1851-1855Two room house (0.05) 61.55 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 448Austria, 1901-1905Two room house (0.05) 61.55 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 447Nustria, 1901-1905Two room house (0.05) 61.20 Inst. Int. de Statistique,"**p. 447Nustria, 1901-1905 (0.05) 61.20 Inst. Int. de Statistique,***p. 447Scotland, 1800-1879 (0.106) (0.106) Inst. Int. de Statistique,***p. 447Scotland, 1800-1879 (0.105) (0.106) Inst. Int. de Statistique,***p. 447Scotla	MSOURCEMATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{so} + 20$ Glover, ' p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{so} + 20$ Glover, ' p. 108U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{so} + 20$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 445Whites in cities $1881-1890$ 60.033 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 445England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.033 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 445England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.033 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 446England and Wales, 1871-1880 60.65 61.65 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 446Sweden, 1851-1855Two room house 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448Sweden, 1851-1855Two room house 60.657 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 446Sweden, 1851-1855Two room house 60.657 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448Austria, 1901-1905Two room house 60.657 61.53 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448Austria, 1901-1905Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448 $1870-1879$ 60.657 61.20 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448Susterian, 1806-1897 60.657 61.20 61.065 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448Sweitzerland, 1881-1888 60.057 61.20 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448Sweitzerland, 1881-1888 60.057 61.065 Inst. Int. de Statistique, "* p. 448	MNATURE OF MATERIAL $\dot{e}_{15} + 15$ $\dot{e}_{10} + 20$ Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 445$ England and Wales, $1871 - 1880$ 60.033 61.66 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 446$ Germany, $1881 - 1865$ $1871 - 1880$ 61.60 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 446$ Demmark, $1835 - 1852$ $700 - 1962$ 61.65 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 448$ Austria, $190 - 1905$ $700 - 1897$ 61.65 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 448$ Austria, $190 - 1875$ $100 - 1897$ 60.67 61.26 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 448$ Austria, $190 - 1879$ $100 - 1896$ 60.67 61.26 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 448$ Austria, $190 - 1879$ $100 - 1897$ 60.67 61.20 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 448$ Austria, $190 - 1879$ $100 - 1896$ 60.67 61.20 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁰ $p. 448$ Austria, $190 - 1879$ $100 - 1829$ $100 - 1880$	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{13} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{20} + 20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(ye$	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{20} + 20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 Dist. Int. de Statistique, ⁸⁹ p. 447 Fingland and Wales, 1871-1880 $(9:60:3)$ 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66 61.66	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{15} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{10} + 15$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ <	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{13}+15$ $\hat{e}_{20}+20$ Glover, ⁷ p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $years$)	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\tilde{e}_{15}+15$ $\tilde{e}_{20}+20$ Glover," p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ <	M SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL $\hat{e}_{13} + 15$ $\hat{e}_{13} + 15$ Glover, ' p. 108 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1901. $(years)$ $(yea$

116

TABLE 18-Continued

63.07 63.40 62.58	62.7 61.7	62.99	62.16 62.01	61.52	01.5 61.1	:	61.4 60.70	61.1	61.03 60.19	60.00
60.19 60.19 60.00 59.71	59.7 (59.4 (58.92		50.0	0	56.9 56.8a			50.17
		57.20 57.85 57	57.26 5	····	: :	· · ·	···· 5 54.70			54.05 5
		57	57							
Germany, 1871/72-1880/81 Ukrainia, 1885-1898 Italy, 1876-1887 Prussia, 1867-1877 Genealogy of a southern Chinese family.	All entries	Industrial policy holders, 1921. Colored . Glasgow, 1909-1912. One room house .	Holland, 1850-1859 rogo. Colored Industrial policy holders, 1930. Colored		Births between 1700 and 1749 Genealogy of a southern Chinese family. Births between 1750 and 1799		Births between 1600 and 1699	Genealogy of a southern Chinese family. Births between 1800 and 1849	. н .	1910. Negroes
Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 448 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Vuan ⁴⁷ p. 167	y, ⁴⁸ p. 442 .	Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. I Iones. ⁴² p. 20	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Bull. Met. Life Ins. Co., ⁴³ p. 1	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 446 Yuan, ⁴⁷ p. 168	:	376 Dublin," p. 90	380 Glover, ⁷ p. 82	381 Yuan,47 p. 169	Inst. Int. de Statistique, ³⁹ p. 447 Hernando, ⁴¹ pp. 176 and 177 Glover, ⁷ p. 84	

TABLE 18—ContinuedE. General and Special Populations (Continued)II. Females (Continued)			
ITEM SOURCE NATURE OF MATERIAL 0	°15+ 15 (years)	$\hat{e}_{20}^{\circ} + 20$ (years)	e ³⁰ +30 (years)
385 Glover, ⁷ p. 86 U. S. A. Original Registration States, 1910. Negroes	54.18	56.14	19.65
	53.6 53.32 52.83 45.78	55.7 55.31 55.14 47.96	59.8 59.35 52.39
	61.68	63.74	66.32
^{27a} Yuan, I-Chin. The influence of heredity upon the duration of life in man based on a Chinese genealogy from 1365 to 1914. HUMAN BIOLOGY, Vol. 4, pp. 41-68, 1932. ²⁸ Approximate value got by interpolation. ²⁹ Office Permanent de l'Institut International de Statistique. Aperçu de la démographie des divers pays du monde. 1931. La	inese gen livers pay	ealogy fro 's du mond	m 1365 to e. 1931. La
Have (Van Stockum) 1932. Pp. xxvi + 469. * DePorte, J. V. Life tables for the population of New York State according to nativity. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 4, pp.	Amer. Joi	w. Hyg.,	Vol. 4, pp.
302-326, 1924. ⁴¹ Hernando, E. Life tables for the native resident population of the city of Manila for the year 1920. Phil. Jour. Sci.,	e year 19	20. Phil.	Jour. Sci.,
Vol. 34, pp. 161-185, 1927. ⁴³ Jones, W. The Expectation of Life in the City of Glasgow. <i>Glasgow</i> (Robert Anderson) 1925. Pp. vii + 46 + 2 plates. ⁴⁵ Statistical Bulletin Metropolitan Life Insurance Company. Vol. 12, No. 12, December, 1931.	1925. Pl	p. vii + 46	+ 2 plates.
 Iou., Vol. 9, No. 6, 1920. Ibid., Vol. 10, No. 6, 1929. Dublin, L. I., E. W. Kopf and A. J. Lotka. The components of death curves. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 7, pp. 299-333, 1927. ⁴⁰ Dublin, L. I., E. W. Kopf and A. J. Lotka. The components of death curves. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 7, pp. 299-333, 1927. ⁴⁰ Dublin, L. I., E. W. Kopf and A. J. Lotka. The components of death curves. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 7, pp. 299-333, 1927. ⁴⁰ Dublin, L. I., E. W. Kopf and A. J. Lotka. The components of death curves. Amer. Jour. Hyg., Vol. 7, pp. 299-333, 1927. ⁴⁰ Dublin, L. I., and Jessamine Whitney. On the costs of tuberculosis. Quart. Publ. Amer. Stat. Assoc., December, 1920. 	Hyg., Vol GY, Vol. 3 Stat. Ass	l. 7, pp. 299 3, pp. 157-1 00., Decen)-333, 1927. 79, 1931. nber, 1920,

pp. 441-450. * Dublin, L. I. The mortality of foreign race stocks. Sci. Monthly, Jan. 1922, pp. 93-103.

٣

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

118

With so much by way of explanation we may proceed to Table 18. In each section of this table the items are arranged in descending order of the values of \mathring{e}_{20} + 20.

In discussing the data assembled in Table 18 emphasis must first be laid upon the fact that the life table material for parents and grandparents available for citation in sections A, B, C, and D is extremely small, and relates only to American material plus one single Chinese family. It would be foolish to suppose that the means (Items 11, 22, 26, and 30) of the sections mentioned are reliable for purposes of generalization. There is great need for further work along actuarial lines on the problem of the inheritance of life duration, and particularly for the study of material from different racial, social, and economic groups.

Understanding the purely tentative nature of any conclusions, it is of interest to see that the average CML (20) and CML (30)50 for fathers (Item II) are respectively 3.69 and 2.32 years greater than the corresponding mean figures for males in general (Item 217). Similarly the average CML (20) and the average CML (30) for mothers (Item 22) are greater than the corresponding means for women in general (Item 390), by 3.52 and 3.01 years respectively. These relations suggest, though they do not prove, that parents may enjoy some excess average longevity over and above that consequent upon their belonging to a selected class experiencing no mortality prior to ages 20 or 30. If this should prove to be the fact on the basis of more extensive experience than we are able at present to assemble, a reasonable biological explanation of it would appear possible, on the ground that parents as a class are presumably sturdier and constitutionally sounder individuals on the average than persons-not-parents, at the same ages during early adult life. There would seem to be, in short, a health factor of some importance involved in the avoidance of parenthood, and of marriage.

The mean CML (20) for fathers (Item 11) is 1.82 years *less* than the mean CML (20) for mothers (Item 22). The corresponding difference, in the same sense, between the mean CML (20)s for males and

⁵⁰ For convenience of discussion in the text we have taken CML (20), meaning "computed average longevity" (total duration of life) of a class of persons all living to age 20 before experiencing any mortality, as a shorthand notation, easily set in type, for \mathring{e}_{20} + 20. Similarly CML (30) means \mathring{e}_{30} + 30, and CML (15) means \mathring{e}_{15} + 15.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

females (Items 217 and 390) is 1.99 years. The same comparison of the mean CML (30)s leads to differences of 2.62 years for parents and 1.93 years for persons in general, both differences being again in the same sense. These results indicate, so far as they go, the general actuarial normality of the material upon which sections A and B of Table 18 are based. We do not find here any such discrepancy with well established biostatistical rules as was noted earlier in discussing the biometric data.

The mean CML (20) and CML (30) for grandfathers (Item 26) are greater by 3.46 and 3.86 years respectively than the corresponding means for fathers. Similarly the grandmothers exhibit greater mean values of CML (20) and CML (30) than do the mothers, by amounts of 5.07 and 4.44 years. In short grandparents appear on the face of the case to be definitely longer-lived than parents, and correspondingly even more longer-lived than groups of persons in general living to ages 20 or 30 before experiencing any mortality. The interpretation of this finding is, however, not entirely clear. Why it is not clear will be apparent first from a logical examination of the statistical and biological elements involved in the status of parenthood and grandparenthood, and then from a realization of the dearth, or really almost complete absence, of necessary statistical information about these logically differentiated classes. Let us examine the case from this point of view, listing a series of propositions which appear to be true individually, inclusive as a whole, and individually mutually exclusive. Consider first the kinds of parents who are *parents-not-grandparents* at the time of record. They include:

I. Living parents all of whose children have no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) have not reached the age of puberty.

2. Living parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) have neither married nor engaged in fruitful sexual intercourse.

3. Living parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) are effectively sterile (as evidenced by the fact of completed childless marriage— \Im past the

menopause and/or & more than 60 years of age, since the number of children engendered by men over 60 is negligibly small).⁵¹

4. Living parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) were divorced before producing any, and have not remarried.

5. Living parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) were widowed before producing any, and have not remarried.

6. Living parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) have previously died childless.

7. Living parents whose children are, as a sibship, some combination of 1-6 inclusive.

8. Dead parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) have not reached the age of puberty.

9. Dead parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) have neither married nor engaged in fruitful sexual intercourse.

10. Dead parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) are sterile (as evidenced by the fact of completed childless marriage— φ past the menopause and/or ϑ more than 60 years of age).

11. Dead parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) were divorced before producing any, and have not remarried.

12. Dead parents all of whose children have had no offspring at the time of record because they (the children) were widowed before producing any, and have not remarried.

13. Dead parents whose children are, as a sibship, some combination of 8-12 inclusive.

We have next to consider the classes of *parents-who-are-not-and* never-can-become-grandparents. They include:

⁵⁴ In the U. S. Registration Area the number of births in any given year sired by all fathers 55 years or over in age is usually less than three-quarters of one per cent of the total births. Unfortunately the Census Bureau does not separately tabulate ages of fathers above 55, but by the time 60 is reached the proportion of children sired must be extremely small, and for all practical statistical purposes entirely negligible.

14. Living parents who never can be grandparents because all of their children never married nor engaged in fruitful sexual intercourse and were, at the time of record, past the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 supra.^{51*}

15. Living parents who never can be grandparents because they are themselves past the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 *supra*, and all their children were divorced before producing offspring, and did not remarry, if at all, until after they (the children) had passed the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 *supra*.

16. Living parents who can never be grandparents because they are themselves past the physiological age of fertility, and all their children were widowed before producing offspring, and did not remarry, if at all, until after they (the children) had passed the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 supra.

17. Living parents who never can be grandparents because they are themselves past the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 *supra*, and their children have all died childless.^{51*}

18. Living parents who never can be grandparents because, as a group, they and their children present together some combination of the specifications included in 14-17 inclusive, and no other.

19. Dead parents who never can become grandparents because all of their children never married nor engaged in fruitful sexual intercourse and were, at the time of record, past the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 supra.^{51*}

20. Dead parents who never can become grandparents because all their children were divorced before producing offspring, and did not remarry, if at all, until after they (the children) had passed the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 *supra*.

21. Dead parents who never can become grandparents because all their children were widowed before producing offspring, and did not remarry, if at all, until after they (the children) had passed the physiological age of fertility as defined in 3 supra.

22. Dead parents who never can become grandparents because all their children died childless.

^{51a} It should be noted that logically Class 14 is a sub-group of Class 2, but for practical statistical reasons it seems advisable to list them as separate classes. The same thing is true of Classes 17 and 6, and Classes 19 and 9.

23. Dead parents who never can become grandparents because, as a group, they and their children present together some combination of the specifications included in 19-22 inclusive, and no other.

It is believed that categories 1-23 inclusive comprise all types of *parents-not-grandparents* capable of being statistically differentiated relative to the variables considered. Of these classes, 3, 10, and 14-23 inclusive are *parents-never-grandparents*, while the remaining classes are *merely-parents-not-grandparents-at-the-time-of-record*. The parentsnever-grandparents are persons who, while they have been parents, can never achieve the status of grandparenthood under any circumstance, being debarred therefrom by some one or a combination of the stated specifications. The merely-parents-not-grandparents-at-the-timeof-record are persons who conceivable still have the *possibility* of achieving grand-parenthood at some future time.

It is clearly to be understood that the variables considered in the above array of logical categories are by no means all of those that may be involved in determining the status of persons relative to parenthood and grandparenthood. But they do include those of most importance in dealing with actual statistical data in work on the problems of longevity.

Let us now turn to the consideration of grandparents. Since a grandparent is necessarily always a parent it follows that the classificatory scheme used above needs only to be continued to include the final possible class of parents, namely *parents-also-grandparents*. Of these it is necessary for general statistical purposes to differentiate but six broad classes, *viz*.:

24. Living parents-also-grandparents, all of whose children are living at the time of record.

25. Living parents-also-grandparents, all of whose children are dead at the time of record.

26. Living parents-also-grandparents having both living and dead children at the time of record.

27. Dead parents-also-grandparents, all of whose children are living at the time of record.

28. Dead parents-also-grandparents, all of whose children are dead at the time of record.

29. Dead parents-also-grandparents, having both living and dead children at the time of record.

We have noted above the difficulty of interpretation of the observed greater average CML (20) and CML (30) of grandparents over parents and over cohorts of persons in general in which no mortality had occurred before ages 20 and 30 respectively. The fundamental reason for this difficulty can now be precisely stated. It is that, so far as we are aware, there does not exist, for any population, anywhere, exact and comprehensive information as to either (a) the frequency in the population, or (b) the age distribution of any one of the 29 statistically differentiated types of parents and grandparents listed above. Until such information is available it is impossible to go much below the surface in the analysis of the genetics of longevity. It is our hope to be able in the not too distant future to publish a detailed study that will show, for a fairly large and random population sample, (a) the frequency of occurrence, absolute and relative, (b) the age distribution, and (c) the realized fertility of each of the 29 categories of parents (and grandparents) listed above.

Returning now to Table 18, let us consider briefly some points brought out in Section E, parts I (male) and II (female). Focussing attention upon the CML (20) column, it is seen that the range for males is from 47.46 years mean expected duration of life to 69.40 years. The lowest male figure is for India (1901-1910) and the highest for Denmark (1921-1925). The difference between these two extremes is 21.94 years. Back of this large difference in average longevity lie differences in many other variables, including race, climate, education, hygiene and sanitation, food habits, density of population, etc. Most of these differences can be more or less easily rationalized as the sort of difference that would be expected to lead to the observed difference in average expectation of life at birth. But it is also worthy of note that Denmark has nearly, if not quite, the highest per capita consumption of alcohol of any country in the world, while India has one of the lowest per capita alcohol consumptions.

It is interesting further to note that the countries whose life tables give male CML (20) values of 66 years and above, are (with only one real exception—White Russia) countries populated predominantly with Nordic stocks. On the other hand, the population groups exhibiting CML (20) values below 56 years are either Negroes, Filipinos, Chinese, Irish, or East Indians, or are primarily Nordic stocks existing under the conditions of public health and sanitation prevailing from a halfcentury to a century ago.

For the females the range in CML (20) values is from 47.96 years —again for India 1901-1910—to 70.36 years, the computed average longevity of women in New Zealand, 1921-1922. The difference is 22.40 years. In general the racial distribution of the CML (20) values for the females follows closely that for the males, as would naturally be expected.

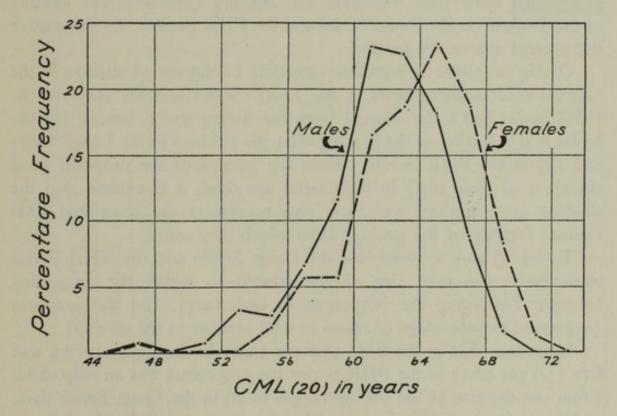


FIG. 16. FREQUENCY POLYGONS SHOWING THE PERCENTAGE DISTRIBUTION OF CML (20)—THAT IS, COMPUTED AVERAGE LONGEVITY OF POPULATIONS EXPERIENCING NO MORTALITY BEFORE AGE 20—VALUES FOR MALES (SOLID LINE) AND FEMALE (DASH LINE), FROM THE LIFE TABLE VALUES OF SECTION E OF TABLE 18

Figure 16 shows the percentage frequency distribution of the CML (20) values in Section E of Table 18.

The diagrams of Figure 16 show clearly the somewhat skew character of the distributions, and the general superiority of the females over the males interracially in longevity.

CHAPTER XII SIBLINGS OF THE LONGEVOUS

P TO this point the analysis has been concerned with TIAL and its component elements. It seems desirable, before proceeding to the discussion of the correlations, to present some data regarding the siblings (brothers and sisters) of the propositi in the Long. Series and the FHR Series. To this matter the present chapter is devoted.

Owing to failure of complete recording of the sex of siblings in the original records three cases in the Long. Series and six cases in the FHR Series had to be omitted from the sibling study, leaving for the tables in this section of the investigation 362 sibships in the Long. Series and 137 in the FHR Series. Since the parents of the propositi (and therefore of their sibs) in both series are dead, it is evident that the sibships are complete, and their size represents the completed total realized fertility of the matings from which they came.

Tables 19 and 20 show, for the Long. Series and the FHR Series respectively, the total size of the sibship to which the propositus belonged (*including* the propositus in each case), and the sex-ratio (expressed as percentage of males to total number in the sibship).

It appears that in six cases (1.7 per cent) in the Long. Series, and five (3.6 per cent) in the FHR Series the propositus was an only child. From one the size of the sibship ranges to 16 in the Long. Series data, and to 24 in the FHR Series. The distributions of sibship size are shown graphically in Figure 17.

The biometric constants for size of sibship and sex-ratio are shown in Table 21.

The mean and the median sibships are somewhat larger in the Long. Series than in the FHR Series. The difference between the means cannot be regarded as significant in comparison with its probable error; that between the medians is larger and according to the conventional usage probably is statistically significant. The distributions of Figure 17 indicate clearly that there is a definite tendency of the sibships to run larger in the Long. Series than in the FHR Series. This tendency

opositi in	PERCENT-	AGES	1.7	3.3	8.0	0.11	0.11	2.7	13.3	11.3	12.7	4.1	6.4	5.8	I.4	8.	9.	3	100.0
iich the Pr	ABSOLUTE PERCENT-	TOTALS	9	12	29	40	42	28	48	41	46	15	23	21	S	3	13	I	362
of WI		100	3	4	4	3	3	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	18
ships		66-06	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	I	:	:	:	:	I
of Sib.		30-89	:	:	:	:	4	61	61	I	I	61	0	:	I	:	:	:	15
E 19 Total Size of S Were Members	40	9 30-39 40-49 50-59 60-69 70-79 80-89 90-99	:	:	:	10	:	:	6	S	3	I	4	I	I	:	I	:	35
I 19 Total Were	0F &	69-09	:	:	14	:	14	9	:	7	IO	3	S	4		:	:	:	63
TABLE 19 1d (b) Total Series Wer	TAGE	50-59	:	9	:	14	:	1	17	14	15	S	61	4	:	3	I	I	89
T and ng. S	PERCENTAGE	40-49	:	:	:	:	12	:	13	:	6	4	0	I	:	:	:	:	41
ex-ratio an the Long.	P	30-39	:	:	6	:	:	IO	:	S	S	:	S	7	3	:	:	:	44
de Se. ti			:	:	:	12	8	:	ŝ	~	63	:	I	3	:	:	:	:	39
a) Ma		10-19 20-2	:	:	:	:	:	0	0	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	9
for (i		6-0	3	61	10	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	61	:	:	:	:	:	II
TABLE 19 Correlation Table for (a) Male Sex-ratio and (b) Total Size of Sibships of Which the Propositi in the Long. Series Were Members	TOTAL	NUMBERS IN SIBSHIP	I1	2 2	3	4	5 5	9	2	8 8	6	IO	II II	12	3	I4	51	ı6	Totals

SIBLINGS OF THE LONGEVOUS

positi in	PERCENT-	AGES	3.6	7.3	10.9	10.9	15.3	8.0	10.9	8.8	4.4	7.3	2.9	5.1		1.5	2.2		2.	8.66
Size of Sibships of Which the Propositi in Members	ABSOLUTE I	TOTALS	5	IO	15	15	21	II	15	12	9	IO	4	2	:	3	3	1	I	137
of Wha		100	5	I	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	1	:	S
chips o		66-ot	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:		:	:
f Sibs ers		80-89	:	:	:	:	4	I	I	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	1	:	2
Size of S Members	6	10-19 20-29 30-39 40-49 50-59 60-69 70-79 80-89 90-99	:	:	:	3	:	:	S	I	I	3	:	I	:	:	I	1	:	15
Total	0F &	69-09	:	:	4	:	6	61	:	S	I	Ι	0	0	:	I	:	1	:	27
		50-59	:	S	:	9	:	v	4	3	I	4	I	I	:	I	:	1	I	32
IR Se	PERCENTAGE	40-49	:	:	:	:	9	:	61	I	I	0	:	I	:	:	61	1	:	15
Sex-ratio and (b) the FHR Series	PI	30-39	:	:	9	:	:	3	:	I	I	:	I	I	:	:	:	1	:	13
le Sei		20-29	:	:	:	4	61	:	3	:	I	•:	:	I	:	:	:	1	:	II
ı) Ma		10-19	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	1	:	:
for (a		6-0	3	4	4	I	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	1	:	12
Correlation Table for (a) Male	AL	SIBSHIP																		
Correl	TOTAL	IIS NI	I	63	3	4	so.	9	1	00	6	IO	II	12	13	14	15		24	Totals

128 ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

SIBLINGS OF THE LONGEVOUS

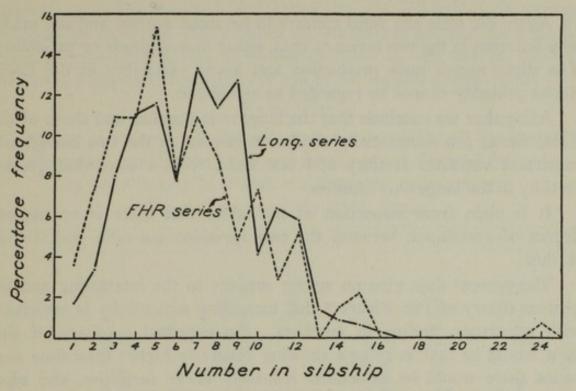


FIG. 17. FREQUENCY POLYGONS FOR SIBSHIP SIZE

towards larger sibship sizes in the Long. Series suggested in Table 21 is consonant with the idea that great longevity, individual or familial, is one mark of high general biological vigor and strength in the stock, which may also express itself in high fertility. The longevous person or family appears to be biologically superior in a variety of respects.

The Long. Series sibships are somewhat less variable in size, both absolutely and relatively, than the FHR Series sibships, but by amounts so small as to be of no great moment biologically, in our view.

TABLE 21

Biometric Constants for Size of Sibship and Sex-ratio

	SIZE OF	SIBSHIP	SEX 1	RATIO
	Long. Series	FHR Series	Long. Series	FHR Series
Mean	7.02± .11	6.43± .21	53.31±.76	52.55±1.31
Median Standard	7.00± .14	5.73± .26	54·49± ·95	55.47±1.64
deviation Coefficient	3.03± .08	3.62± .15	21.35± .54	22.75± .93
	43.18±1.27	56.35±2.95	40.05±1.16	43.29±2.08

Again the male sex ratio appears to be about normal and not markedly different in the two series of data, either in magnitude or variability. The slight excess male production and lower variability in the Long. Series probably cannot be regarded as significant.

Altogether we conclude that the longevous families and those of the FHR Series are substantially similar in respect of the two biologically important variables fertility and sex ratio, with a somewhat greater fertility in the longevous families.

It is plain from inspection of the tables that there is no marked degree of correlation between the two variables sex-ratio and size of sibship.

The present data give no strong support to the interesting and ingenious theory of Pitt-Rivers ⁵² that increasing masculinity is associated with population decline in numbers. An expected corollary of this view would be that in groups showing relatively higher masculine sexratios there would be associated relatively lower fertilities, and *viceversa*, and generally a negative or inverse correlation between male sexratio and fertility. The present material is, however, not strictly pertinent to the elucidation of Pitt-Rivers' point, because the fertilities and the sex-ratios of Tables 19 and 20 appertain to the same sibships, while presumably what is needed is the sex-ratios of the *parental* sibships (which are not here tabled) and the fertilities of a group of parents from those sibships (which are here tabled). At the same time it might not be wholly unreasonable to expect a negative correlation in the present material, if the theory were operating, because of the known fact that fertility is in some degree inherited.

We may turn our attention next to the *mortality* that has been experienced in the sibships in the Long. Series and the FHR Series. A complete actuarial analysis of these sibships will not be undertaken here, for two reasons. The first is that it is not essential for the purposes of the present study; the second is that we intend later to construct complete life tables for the sibships to which nonagenarians and centenarians belong, using the whole of our material, which is much more extensive than the present Long. Series sample limited by the TIAL

⁵³ Pitt-Rivers, G. H. L.-F. The Clash of Culture and the Decline of Races. London (Routledge) 1927. Pp. xiv + 312. See especially the "Supplement on Sex-ratio," pp. 243-275.

SIBLINGS OF THE LONGEVOUS

restrictions, as has already been pointed out. It will suffice for present purposes to show the distributions of the living and the dead in the Long. and the FHR Series, as is done in Table 22, and then in Table 23 present the biometric constants for age in the various groups of siblings.

TABLE 22

Absolute and Percentage Distributions by Age (For All Persons of Recorded Age) of the Dead and Living at the Time of Record in the Sibships to Which the Propositi Belong in the Long. Series and the FHR Series

-	 	LONG. S	SERIES		-		FHR S	SERIES	
AGE (years)	No. dead under stated age	Per cent dead	No. still living under stated age	Per cent still living		No. dead under stated age	Per cent dead	No. still living under stated age	Per cent still living
IO	 252	11.5	0	0	-	188	20.8	2	.22
20	 322	14.8	0	0		226	24.9	16	1.8
30	 444	20.3	0	0		285	31.5	57	6.3
40	 553	25.3	0	0		329	36.3	179	19.8
50	 644	29.5	I	.05		362	40.0	320	35.3
60	 744	34.1	4	.18		382	42.2	440	48.6
70	 903	41.4	15	.69		389	42.9	498	55.0
80	 1225	56.1	55	2.5		389	42.9	516	57.0
90	 1571	72.0	131	6.0		389	42.9	517	57.1
100	 1666	76.3	458	21.0		389	42.9	517	57.1
110	 1667	76.4	516	23.6		389	42.9	517	57.1

From Table 22 the following points are to be noted:

1. In the Long. Series the mortality is absolutely completed at all ages below 40 years, since there remain no persons still living below those ages, and is practically completed at all ages below 80 years, since only 55 persons (or only 2.5 per cent of the total) are still living at ages below 80. The case is quite different in the FHR Series where at no age (considering only 10 year classes) can the mortality be regarded as theoretically complete, since there are still some living persons in each age class up to 90 years. 2. But even though the FHR Series mortality is incomplete at the lower ages, while the Long. Series mortality is complete at the same ages, *the former is much higher than the latter*, at the time of record. Thus up to age 10, in the FHR Series 20.8 per cent of the sibs died, while in the same age period only 11.5 per cent of the Long. Series sibs died.

3. Consider the situation up to age 40. In this period 25.3 per cent of the total number of children ever born in the Long. Series sibships died, leaving 74.7 per cent still surviving at age 40. This compares with a life table percentage of 65.9 surviving at age 40.⁷ In this same life table (Both Sexes, Orig. Reg. States, 1901) the age at which 74.7 per cent of all individuals are still surviving is approximately 25 years, instead of the 40 years of the Long. Series sibships. In other words, the individuals in sibships to which our nonagenarians and centenarians belonged experienced a much lower mortality below age 40 than do people in general. Up to 40 years of age the FHR Series sibships had experienced an incomplete mortality of 36.3 per cent, and still had 19.8 per cent of all those born living at ages below 40 available for further dying. It seems clear beyond question or doubt that, insofar as mortality is an index, the propositi of the Long. Series belong to stouter stocks, biologically considered, than do those of the FHR Series.

The infant mortality record (deaths under one year of age) in the Long. Series sibships is so low as to be worthy of special discussion. In these sibships there were 2183 persons born. Of these there died in the first year of life (i.e., between birth and one year of age) 128, or 5.86 per cent. In the life table referred to above the deaths in the first year of life amounted to 12.45 per cent. In other words the sibships to which our nonagenarians and centenarians belong experienced an infant mortality less than half that experienced by the general population roughly some 70 years later when infant mortality rates generally had been considerably reduced as result of greater knowledge as to infant care, and generally better hygiene and sanitation. As a matter of fact the total mortality in the Long. Series sibships up to age 10 was less than that of the general population during the first year of life in 1901. In the FHR Series sibships the mortality in the first year of life was 14.35 per cent, a figure not widely different from that of the general population in 1901. Nothing could show more clearly the importance of

TABLE 23

Biometric Constants for Age of the Various Groups of Siblings

COEFFICIENT OF VARIATION (per cent)	11.27± .44 29.72± .79	9.83± .21 29.93± .68	56.41± .84 104.2± 4.5
STANDARD DEVIATION (years)	9.17± .36 13.29± .33	9.06± .19 13.70± .29	30.65± .36 18.65± .45
MEDIAN	82.70± .64	93.88± .34	65.63± .64
(years)	44.27± .57	45.64± .51	11.71± .80
MEAN	81.36± .51	92.13± .27	54.33± .51
(years)	44.71± .46	45.77± .41	17.89± .64
GROUP	a. Living sibs of propositi. Long. Series	c. All living sibs, including propositi. Long. Series	e. Dead sibs of propositi. Long. Series
	b. Living sibs of propositi. FHR Series	d. All living sibs, including propositi. FHR Series	f. Dead sibs of propositi. FHR Series

SIBLINGS OF THE LONGEVOUS

sound heredity in respect of longevity as a factor in the reduction of infant mortality than the experience of these Long. Series sibships.

Table 23 gives the biometric constants for age of the various groups of siblings.

Table 23 confirms in another way the conclusions already reached from the figures of Table 22. The Long. Series sibships exhibit an enormously greater store of vitality, as expressed in duration of living up to the time of record, than do the FHR sibships. This remains true after all allowance has been made for the fact that in the nature of the case the FHR sibships are necessarily farther away from the completion of their total living than are those of the Long. Series.

It is of interest to note that while the difference in mean ages (living) of the propositi in the two series is 46.68 years (vide Table 3 supra) the difference in mean age between the living siblings of the propositi in the two series is only 36.65 years. In the Long. Series the mean age of the living siblings of the propositi is 85.3 per cent of the mean age (living) of the propositi themselves. In the FHR Series the corresponding percentage is 91.7. The extremely longevous person tends to be exceptional, even in his own sibship. The mean age of the dead siblings in the Long. Series sibships is 59.0 per cent of the mean age of the living siblings (including the propositi) in the same series, while the corresponding percentage for the FHR Series is 39.1. This is another expression of heavy mortality at early ages in the FHR Series as compared with the Long. Series, which has been noted above.

The mean individual total longevity, realized by the dead and expected according to the life table by those still living at the time of record, is for the 2183 members of the Long. Series sibships, 63.88 years, or 14.64 years greater than the expected mean duration of life at birth from the life table for the Original Registration States in 1901 (both sexes). The corresponding figure for the 906 members of the FHR Series sibships is 47.62 years, or 1.62 years less than the life table expectation of life at birth, an insignificant difference.

From Table 10 we have seen that the difference in mean TIAL between the two series is 60.69 years. Hence it may be deduced that, in the two samples here dealt with, an excess in mean TIAL per pedigree of 60.69 years led to an average excess of longevity in the offspring of 16.26 years, or that, on the average, each additional 3.7 years in mean TIAL of the Long. Series over the FHR Series had associated with it one additional year in mean duration of life of the offspring.

CHAPTER XIII

CORRELATIONS



HE correlations in respect of age at death between the various sorts of individuals, or combinations of them, who contribute to TIAL, will necessarily fall into two broad categories, viz.:

a. Homogamic correlations,

measuring the degree of assortative mating between the two sides of the pedigree at various levels. These correlations will throw light upon the question as to how marked the tendencies were in the two series (Long. and FHR) for the immediate ancestors of the propositi to take mates like themselves in respect of duration of life. That is, did persons who in the end achieved relatively great longevity choose in early life mates who also turned out to be relatively highly longevous? And similarly for relatively short-lived persons? It is just such assortative choosing of mates which must take place if high homogamic correlations in respect of longevity are to arise.

b. Kinship (genetic) correlations,

measuring the degree of resemblance between kin in lineal descent, as between father and son for example. It is a cardinal tenet of faith of the Galton-Pearson school of genetic thought that such correlations measure the intensity of inheritance, and do so entirely objectively—uninfluenced logically by any theoretical considerations as to whether mechanism of the hereditary process involved is Mendelian or something else.

With the material available in the present study it is possible to set up under both categories a (homogamic) and b (kinship) certain correlations that, in the nature of the case, are either:

a. Sensible; that is, make sense biologically.

 β . Not sensible; that is, are nonsense correlations biologically. We propose to exhibit and compare both kinds.

a. Homogamic Correlation

Table 24 shows the sensible assortative mating correlations that can be set up from the available material, dealing with single individuals. In this and all following tables of correlation coefficients the subscripts to r the correlation coefficient refer to the position of the individuals (or combinations of individuals) involved, as set forth in the pedigree shown in Figure 1 supra.

TABLE 24

Theoretically Sensible Simple Homogamic Correlations in Respect of Longevity

C	ORRELATION BETWEEN AGE AT DEATH OF	LONG. SERIES	FHR SERIES
I.	Father 53 and mother.53 ref	$+ 0.068 \pm .035$	$+0.403 \pm .047$
2.	Father's father ⁵³ and father's mother. r_{ab}	+ .239 ± .033	$+ .126 \pm .056$
3.	Mother's father and mother's mother. r_{cd}	$+ .069 \pm .035$	$+ .100 \pm .056$
	Means	+ .125	+ .210

We know of no biological reason why all six coefficients of correlation in Table 24 should not be substantially equal to each other. That is to say, if homogamy relative to longevity is a real factor in the selection (conscious or unconscious) of mates for marrying amongst human beings, as has been asserted, then there would seem to be no reason to suppose that its intensity would not be reasonably constant in fairly homogeneous groups of people over so short a time span as a single generation. But actually there is a considerable diversity amongst these six coefficients. Four of the six are not significantly different from

⁵³ Throughout the discussion of correlation, that is in Tables 24-30 inclusive, the designations of persons correlated are by their kinship to the propositus. That is to say, in these tables "father" means "father of the propositus," and so similarly for all other cases *mutatis mutandis*. Furthermore if the reader will refer back to Figure I, and pay attention to the subscripts of r in the correlation discussion, it will be clear at all times what individuals are being correlated.

zero. The other two are quite large, as homogamic correlations go. The mean value for the whole six is 0.168, and the standard deviation 0.120, leading to a coefficient of variation of 71.4 per cent indicative of a rather highly variable state of affairs. Attention should be called to the fact that the high coefficient of ± 0.403 for the parents in the FHR Series may owe a part of its magnitude to the manner in which the FHR Series was selected, as described in an earlier section of this study. The rule of formation of the group included *inter alia* the requirement that both parents should be dead, and the propositus living. This might have some tendency to make the two parents alike in age at death.

But before discussing further the correlations of Table 24 let us examine the nonsense correlations of Table 25.

TABLE 25

Theoretically Nonsense Simple Homogamic Correlations in Respect of Longevity

CORRELATION BETWEEN AGE AT DEATH OF	LONG. SERIES	FHR SERIES
Father's father with mother's mother. r_{ad} Mother's father with father's	$+ 0.078 \pm .035$	+ 0.126 ± .056
mother. r_{cb}	+ .127 ± .035	$+ .039 \pm .056$
Means	+.103	+ .083

Taking a broad view of the matter it seems open to some question as to whether the coefficients of Table 25 are widely enough different in their values from those of Table 24 as to indicate any real and significant assortative mating in respect of longevity in this material. The fluctuation of random sampling would seem to have been a considerable factor in the production of the values in the two tables. Of course there may be some prepared to allege that the correlations of Table 25 are not nonsense correlations; that persons do in fact choose their mates upon the basis that his father's longevity, and his intended wife's mother's longevity are similar, and *vice versa*. Perhaps such an allegation is not nonsense, but it seems so to us. Let us examine next what may be called a compound homogamic correlation, and another compound correlation that may be compared with it. These values are shown in Table 26.

TABLE 26

Compound Homogamic Correlation in Respect of Longevity

VARIABLES CO	ORRELATED
--------------	-----------

LONG. SERIES FHR SERIES

(Summed longevity of all three immediate male ancestors) and

(Summed longevity of all three immediate female ancestors)

 $r_{(a+c+e)}$ (d+b+f)

 $+0.190 \pm .034 + 0.315 \pm .051$

(Summed longevity of all three immediate ancestors of propositus on father's side) and

(Summed longevity of all three immediate ancestors of propositus on mother's side)

 $r_{(a+b+e)}$ (c+d+f) +0.107±.035 +0.143±.055

While the correlations of Table 26 are by no means very high, still this table makes a different impression than does either Table 24 or Table 25. The coefficients range from 2.6 (in the worst case) to 6.2 (in the best case) times the probable errors. The correlations of the first line of the table (all male with all female ancestors) are respectively 5.6 and 6.2 times their probable errors. So that it would seem that in both the Long. and the FHR Series there is a statistically significant correlation between the three immediate male ancestors of the propositus and the three immediate female ancestors, in regard to their respective summed longevities. This correlation appears to be biologically sensible. It is a little difficult to say whether the correlations of the second line of Table 26 are to be regarded as making sense or nonsense. It depends on the viewpoint. These two correlations, $r_{(a+b+e)}$ (c+d+f), measure the degree of likeness of the two sides of the pedigree in respect of summed longevity. This surely is an interesting and sensible thing to measure, considered in and of itself. But on the

other hand, it is not wholly or strictly an assortative mating or homogamic correlation, and insofar as it is not it is a nonsense correlation relative to homogamy. The actual values of the coefficients are on the borderline of statistical significance (3.1 and 2.6 times their probable errors) and cannot be asserted to be certainly outside the range of chance fluctuation.

A point that ought not to be left without comment is that in Tables 24 and 26 there is an evident tendency for the coefficients to be larger in the FHR Series than in the Long. Series. In the 5 pairs of comparable coefficients the one for the FHR Series is the larger in all but one case. The differences are, to be sure, mostly insignificant statistically in their magnitudes. But the trend seems to be remarkable in that it is opposite to what might be expected *a priori*. If ancestral assortative mating in respect of longevity plays any part in the production of great duration of life, either absolute or relative, in the propositus, then it might reasonably be expected that the homogamic correlations would tend to be higher in the Long. Series than in the FHR Series. But the trend of the actual figures is rather the opposite. As has already been pointed out some part of this result may be due to the manner of formation of the FHR Series. But this consideration would not be likely to affect sensibly the grandparental homogamic correlations.

Many years ago Romanes stressed the fact that homogamy is, in the very nature of the case, an important factor in organic evolution. In fact it is difficult to see why its significance is not potentially as great as that of natural selection, and so far as concerns civilized man perhaps even greater. But it is only in comparatively recent years that any attempt has been made seriously and systematically to measure the extent and degree of assortative mating.

We shall not attempt to review the literature on homogamy in man in any systematic way here, partly because of lack of space and partly because much of it is irrelevant to the present purpose. It may, however, be noted in passing, as evidence we hope of increasing interest in the subject, that Jones,⁵⁴ who has reviewed the subject, finds that when the most reliable intelligence tests are used the homogamic correlation for intellectual abilities tends to take values of about ± 0.5 . Willough-

⁵⁴ Jones, H. E. Homogamy in intellectual abilities. Amer. Jour. Soc., Vol. 35, pp. 369-382, 1929.

by,⁵⁵ an active worker in this field, has studied five modern population groups and two historical populations relative to the degree of homogamy in respect of fertility. He finds that in his modern population groups the fertility homogamic correlations range from —0.13 to values of the order of +0.30, with a tendency for higher degrees of homogamy in the economically superior groups. Crux and Haeger ⁵⁶ reach the unexpected, and so far as we are aware unconfirmed conclusion that normally mate choice in man follows the rule of opposites in respect of bodily habitus, the pyknic tending to choose the asthenic, and *vice versa*. They allege that deviations from this rule usually indicate personalities injured by unfortunate childhood experiences. It is difficult to reconcile this conclusion with the results of Pearson and Lee,⁵⁷ Rosinski,⁵⁸ and Willoughby ^{58*} who find significant positive correlations between husband and wife in respect of a number of physical characters of the body, each taken singly. Thus we have the following values:

Character	Pearson and Lee	Rosinski	Willoughby
Stature	$+0.280\pm.019$	+0.138	+0.16
Span	$+ .199 \pm .020$		
Forearm length	$+ .198 \pm .021$		
Face width			+ .15
Form of lips		+ .475	
Head width			+ .10
Head length			+ .06
Form of nose		— .177	
Facial index		+ .076	
Face width index			+ .08
Nasal index		066	
Cephalic index		+ .006	+ .08

⁵⁵ Willoughby, R. R. Homogamy in fertility. *Eug. Rev.*, Vol. 23, pp. 223-229, 1931.

⁵⁶ Crux, J. and F. Haeger. Körperbau und Gattenwahl. Ztschr. f. Sex.-wiss. u. Sex.-pol., Bd. 17, pp. 337-348, 1930.

⁵⁷ Pearson, K. and Alice Lee. On the laws of inheritance in man. I. Inheritance of physical characters. *Biometrika*, Vol. 2, pp. 357-462, 1903.

⁵⁸ Rosinski, B. Anthropogenetische Auslese. Anthrop. Anz., pp. 49-64, 1929.
 ^{58a} Willoughby, R. R. Somatic homogamy in man. Human Biology, Vol. 5, pp. 690-705, 1933.

The pioneer investigation regarding homogamy in respect of duration of life, and still the most extensive one, is the study made over 30 years ago by Pearson⁵⁹ and his co-workers on English tombstone and genealogical records. The homogamic correlations obtained were remarkably consistent, and ran as follows:

Correlation Between Husband and Wife in Age at Death (Pearson)

Wensleydale and District (Tombstones)	$+0.2200 \pm .0244$
Oxfordshire (Tombstones)	$+ .2500 \pm .0211$
London (Tombstones)	$+ .4204 \pm .0176$
Society of Friends (Genealogies)	$+ .1999 \pm .0212$

The London value is thought to be too high and is excluded in forming the average figure of ± 0.2233 . Our mean value of ± 0.210 for the FHR Series (Table 24) is in rather close agreement with this. But even so we are still somewhat reluctant, in view of the very considerable variation shown by our coefficients and their disturbing nearness to comparable nonsense correlations, to accept as demonstrated the reality of a sensible and significant assortative mating in man in respect of longevity. It would seem prudent to wait for more extensive and confirmatory evidence before accepting such a conclusion unreservedly. Stoessiger's ²⁶ recent study of Pearson's family data gives a lower value ($\pm 0.1564 \pm .0197$) than those cited above from the earlier work.

b. Kinship (Genetic) Correlations

In Table 27 are presented all of the possible theoretically sensible simple kinship correlations that can be derived from the present material.

In but one of the eight parent-offspring correlations exhibited in Table 27 is the coefficient three or more times its probable error. But before discussing further the data of this table we wish to present the corresponding nonsense correlations—nonsensical because it cannot be reasonably alleged that a man or woman inherits anything biologically from his or her *consort's* parents.

²⁰ Assortative mating in man. A coöperative study. *Biometrika*, Vol. 2, pp. 481-498, 1903.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

TABLE 27

Theoretically Sensible Parent-Offspring Correlations in Respect of Longevity

CORRELATION IN RESPECT OF AGE AT DEATH BETWEEN	LONG. SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
Father's father and father (Father and son type) r_{ae}	+0.093±.035	365
 Father's mother and father (Mother and son type) r_{be} Mother's father and mother (Father and 	+ .157±.034	365
daughter type) r_{of}	+ .016±.035	365
daughter type) r_{df}	+ .067±.035	365
Mean numerical values (regardless of signs)	.083	
	FHR SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
Father's father and father (Father and son type) r_{ao}	FHR SERIES $+0.086 \pm .056$	
type) $r_{a\theta}$ Father's mother and father (Mother and son type) $r_{b\theta}$		PAIRS
 type) r_{ae} Father's mother and father (Mother and son type) r_{be} Mother's father and mother (Father and daughter type) r_{cf} 	+0.086±.056	PAIRS 143
type) r_{ae} Father's mother and father (Mother and son type) r_{be} Mother's father and mother (Father and	+0.086±.056 006±.056	PAIRS 143 143

Having regard to the probable errors involved there is plainly little to choose between sensible Table 27 and nonsensical Table 28, so far as the intensity of correlation, as measured by the coefficients, is concerned. In point of fact the four nonsense coefficients have actually a higher average numerical value than the four sensible coefficients, in the case of the FHR Series.

Furthermore if Table 27 be compared with Table 24 it is seen that the mean sensible homogamic correlations are actually higher (though

CORRELATIONS

TABLE 28

Theoretically Nonsense Parent-offspring Correlations in Respect of Longevity

CORRELATION IN RESPECT OF AGE AT DEATH BETWEEN	LONG. SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
Father's father and subject's mother, r_{af}	-0.022±.035	365
Father's mother and subject's mother, r_{bf}	$061\pm.035$	365
Mother's father and subject's father, r_{ce}	$+ .033 \pm .035$	365
Mother's mother and subject's father, r_{de}	$+ .032 \pm .035$	365
Mean numerical values (regardless of signs)	.037	
(108111100 01 01810)	07	
	FHR SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
Father's father and subject's mother, r_{af}		
	FHR SERIES	PAIRS
Father's father and subject's mother, r_{af}	FHR SERIES +0.045±.056	PAIRS 143
Father's father and subject's mother, r_{af} Father's mother and subject's mother, r_{bf}	FHR SERIES +0.045±.056 147±.055	PAIRS 143 143

Mean numerical values (regardless of signs)

.078

not significantly so) than the mean sensible parent-offspring correlations in both series. This surely is an odd state of affairs, in view of the fact, which we believe has been abundantly demonstrated by the evidence presented in this study, that heredity plays an important part in the biological determination of longevity.

Tables 29 and 30 present respectively sensible and nonsense compound kinship (parent-offspring) correlations, which are in fact equivalent to correlations between an individual and his mid-parent, in the Galtonian sense of the word.⁶⁰

⁶⁰ Galton took as mid-parental values for correlational purposes the mean of the two parental values of the variable concerned, making where necessary a sexcorrection to bring female measures into equivalence with male. It can make no essential difference in the results so far as concerns *correlation* if one takes (father + mother)/2, or simply (father + mother) as we have done here.

It is apparent that the compound or mid-parent-offspring correlations are not substantially different from the simple parent-offspring correlations of Table 27. There is the same considerable variation, and the same lack of convincing evidence of any general or real departure from zero correlation.

TABLE 29

Theoretically Sensible Mid-parental-offspring Correlations in Respect of Longevity

CORRELATION IN RESPECT OF AGE AT DEATH BETWEEN	LONG. SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
(Father's father + father's mother) and father. $r_{(a+b)e}$	+0.159±.034	365
mother. $r_{(c+d)f}$	$+ .071 \pm .035$	365
Means	+.115	in the second
	FHR SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
(Father's father + father's mother) and father. $r_{(a+b)e}$	FHR SERIES $+0.058\pm.056$	
		PAIRS

The nonsense correlations of Table 30 are somewhat smaller on the whole, than the sensible correlations of Table 29, but not by amounts likely to convince anyone that the latter are really any different from the former.

Finally two other compound kinship correlations may be presented. They are of the type $r_{(a+b+c+d)}$ (e+f), that is the correlation between the summed ages at death of all the grandparents and the summed ages at death of both parents. The values of this coefficient are: for the Long. Series $+ 0.087 \pm .035$, and for the FHR Series $+ 0.060 \pm .056$. Neither significantly departs from zero correlation.

Summing up the whole case regarding parent-offspring correlations derived from the present data, we are led to essentially the same con-

CORRELATIONS

TABLE 30

Theoretically Nonsense Mid-parental-offspring Correlations in Respect of Longevity

CORRELATION IN RESPECT OF AGE AT DEATH BETWEEN	LONG. SERIES	NO. OF PAIRS
(Mother's father + mother's mother) ⁵³ and father. $r_{(c+d)e}$	+0.037±.035	365
(Father's father + father's mother) and mother. $r_{(a+b)f}$	— .047±.035	365
	FHR SERIES	NO. OF
	I HIR DERIES	PAIRS
(Mother's father + mother's mother) ⁵³ and father. $r_{(c+d)e}$	+0.061±.056	PAIRS 143

clusion as was reached by one of us³ in an earlier study. The gist of this conclusion is that, for reasons unknown to us, the method of kinship correlation, regardless of the material to which it has so far been applied, leads to values of the correlation coefficients so low absolutely, and so variable amongst themselves both as to sign and as to magnitude, as to be out of accord with the now considerable and convincing body of other kinds of evidence, as well as elementary common observation, showing that heredity plays a really important rôle in the determination of individual longevity in man. It is our opinion that the biometric method of correlation, as it has hitherto been applied to the problem of the inheritance of longevity, is an inadequate and unreliable method so far as concerns this problem. Nothing in either the papers of Beeton and Pearson,20,27,28, nor in the most recent work from the same laboratory 26 appears to furnish any ground for altering the opinion. We propose to continue our search to find out the reason for the discrepancy between the results given by the method of correlation and other methods, including the actuarial, in regard to the problem of inheritance of longevity. But at the same time we intend to get all the light we can on the problem by the use of other methods, which so far have yielded results which seem to us to be more trustworthy.

CHAPTER XIV

MATINGS THAT PRODUCED THE LONGEVOUS



N COMMON parlance, and upon the basis of the life table, the life duration of ancestors (that is of persons who survive to roughly at least 20 years of age) can fairly be thrown into three broad categories quantitatively, as follows:

- A. Under 50 years.
- B. From 50 to 69 years inclusive.
- C. 70 years and over.

For convenience we shall designate persons falling in Class A as "Short-lived" in respect of age at death; those falling in Class B as "Average"; and those in class C as "Long-lived." Table 31 shows, in the two columns of figures on the left side the absolute and percentage frequencies of all the matings of parents which produced the propositi in the Long. Series—that is our 365 nonagenarians and centenarians—the matings being classified according to the above broad categories of age. The two right hand columns of figures give the same data for the

TABLE 31

Matings Producing the Propositi in the Long. and FHR Series

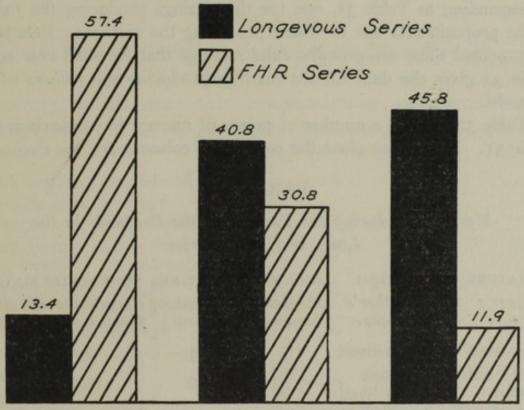
NATURE Father	OF	MATING Mother	Absolute	ES MATINGS Percentage frequency	Percentage	
Short-lived	×	Short-lived	10	2.7	19.6	28
Short-lived Average		Average Short-lived	8) 10}	4.9	18.2	$ \begin{cases} 3 \\ 23 \end{cases} $
		Long-lived Short-lived	31 33	17.5	9.8	{ 5 9
Average	X	Average	21	5.8	19.6	28
Average Long-lived		Long-lived Average	51) 34)	· 23.3	21.0	{15 15
Long-lived	×	Long-lived	167	45.8	11.9	17
Tota	als .		. 365	100.0	100.1	143

MATINGS PRODUCING THE LONGEVOUS

147

matings producing the propositi of the FHR Series. The table is so arranged as to bring the percentage frequencies for the two series contiguous to each other.

Table 31 shows clearly the striking difference in the character of the matings relative to longevity which produced the nonagenarians and centenarians on the one hand and the FHR propositi on the other hand. In the Long. Series there were proportionally nearly four times as many matings of the type Long-lived \times Long-lived as in the FHR Series. Conversely there were over seven times as many matings of the type Short-lived \times Short-lived involved in the production of the propositi in the FHR Series as in the production of the propositi in the FHR Series. Furthermore in the Long. Series there were but 5.8 per cent of the matings of the type Average \times Average, as against 19.6 per cent of this type of mating in the FHR Series.



No Long-lived One Long-lived Two Long-lived Matings of Parents of Propositi

FIG. 18. BAR DIAGRAM SHOWING THE PERCENTAGES OF MATINGS OF PARENTS PRODUCING THE PROPOSITI WHICH INVOLVED (A) NO LONG-LIVED PARENT, (B) ONE LONG-LIVED PARENT, (C) TWO LONG-LIVED PARENTS IN THE LONGEVOUS SERIES (SOLID BARS) AND THE FHR SERIES (CROSS-HATCHED BARS) Figure 18 shows in graphic form the result of assembling the matings of Table 31 into three categories, according to whether they involved (a) no long-lived person, (b) one long-lived person, (c) two long-lived persons.

It is evident that in the matings which produced the nonagenarians and centenarians the percentage of long-lived parentage *increases* as we pass from left to right in Figure 18, while conversely in the matings which produced the propositi in the FHR Series the percentage of longlived parentage steadily *decreases* from left to right. Nearly 87 per cent of the parental matings producing nonagenarians and centenarians involved one or more long-lived persons, while in the FHR Series there were only about 43 per cent of such matings.

Let us next examine in the same way the matings in each series which produced the *parents* of the propositi. There will be two tables corresponding to Table 31, one for the matings producing the *fathers* of the propositi and one for those producing the *mothers*. Relative to the propositi these are *grandparental* matings that we shall now study. Table 32 gives the data for the matings producing the *fathers* of the propositi.

Table 32 exhibits a number of points of interest in comparison with Table 31. In the first place the percentage columns for the two series

TABLE 32

Matings Producing the Fathers of the Propositi in the Long. and FHR Series

NATURE Father's father	OF	MATING Father's mother	Absolute		FHR SERIE Percentage frequency	
Short-lived	×	Short-lived	5	I.4	0.7	I
Short-lived Average		Average Short-lived	5]	3.6	16.8	{II 13
Short-lived Long-lived		Long-lived Short-lived	15) 13)	7.7	11.9	{ 9 8
Average	\times	Average	20	5.5	6.3	9
Average Long-lived			53) 39)	25.2	27.3	{26 13
Long-lived	\times	Long-lived	207	56.7	37.1	53
Tota	ls .		365	100.1	100.1	143

while still significantly different from each other are in some respects less different than in Table 31. That is to say, these grandparental matings are somewhat more nearly alike, for the two series, in respect of the longevities involved, than are the parental matings. This result is in accord with the earlier findings (Table 16, and Figures 13-15 *supra*) that the grandparents in the two series tended to be less differentiated from each other and from the general population than parents.

In both the Long. and FHR Series the percentages of matings of the Long-lived \times Long-lived type are higher in Table 32 than in Table 31, by substantial amounts; at the same time the Short-lived \times Short-lived matings are proportionately fewer in Table 32, particularly in the FHR Series, where there is only one (0.7 per cent) such grandparental mating.

Table 33 gives the data regarding the matings which produced the *mothers* of the propositi.

TABLE 33

Matings Producing the Mothers of the Propositi in the Long. and FHR Series

NATURE	OF	MATING	LONG. SERI	ES MATINGS	FHR SERIE	S MATINGS
Mother's father		Mother's mother		Percentage frequency		
Short-lived	×	Short-lived	3	0.8	3.5	5
Short-lived Average		Average Short-lived	7] 4}	3.0	13.3	{6 13
Short-lived Long-lived			21] 235	12.1	18.2	{15 11
Average	×	Average	16	4.4	9.8	14
Average Long-lived			51) 45)	26.3	25.2	{18 18
Long-lived	\times	Long-lived	195	53.4	30.1	43
Tota	ls .		365	100.0	100.1	143

Table 33 is plainly rather closely similar to Table 32. The breeding of the mothers of the propositi, in other words, is of about the same sort as that of the fathers so far as concerns longevity.

The significant differences between the breeding of the propositi, on the one hand, and their parents on the other hand, are clearly set forth for both Long. and FHR Series in Table 34, which summarizes Tables 31-33 inclusive.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

	FHR SERIES Percentage of matings with	Only one Two long-lived long-lived parent parents	39.2 37.1 30.8 11.9	43.4 30.1
lusive	F Percentag	No C long-lived lo parent	23.8 57.4	26.6
TABLE 34 Summary of Tables 31-33 Inclusive	IES Igs with	Two long-lived parents	56.7 45.8	53.4
TA nmary of To	LONGEVOUS SERIES Percentage of matings with	Only one long-lived parent	32.9 40.8	38.4
Sun	L0. Percent	No long-lived þarent	10.5 13.4	8.2
		MATINGS PRODUCING	Fathers of propositi	Mothers of propositi

MATINGS PRODUCING THE LONGEVOUS

From the data presented we see:

1. That for two generations back of the propositi in the Long. Series (nonagenarians and centenarians) roughly something like one-half of all the individual matings have been composed of two Long-lived persons, the proportions being approximately 46 to 57 per cent of all matings concerned. In the breeding of the propositi of the FHR Series, on the other hand, there have been for two generations back only from about 12 to 37 per cent of all the matings concerned which have been composed of two Long-lived persons.

2. That only about a tenth (8.2 to 13.4 per cent) of all the individual matings for two generations back in the production of the nonagenarians and centenarians have involved no Long-lived persons. But in the FHR Series from 23.8 to 57.4 per cent of all the individual matings for two generations back of the propositi have included no Long-lived person.

3. The proportions of all individual matings involving only one Long-lived parent are in general roughly of the same order of magnitude in both the Long. and the FHR Series. But there are curious and orderly differences in detail. In the parental matings to produce the propositi the percentage of only-one-parent-long-lived matings is *higher* in the Long. Series (40.8 per cent) than in the FHR Series (30.8 per cent). But the opposite is true in the grandparental matings to produce the parents of the propositi, where the FHR Series has, in both cases, higher percentages of one-parent-long-lived matings than does the Long. Series.

CHAPTER XV

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS



N THIS study we have analyzed and compared the ancestry in respect of their longevity of two groups of persons. One of these groups (called the Longevous or Long. Series) consists wholly of persons still living at ages of 90 years and above-83.8 per cent nonagenarians and 16.2 per cent centenarians in fact. The other group (called the FHR Series) consists of the oldest living siblings (except in a few cases where there were no living sibs and the oldest dead ones were taken) from sibships taken at random so far as concerns longevity. Both groups are alike in the fact that the six immediate ancestors (two parents and four grandparents) were dead and of known and recorded ages at death. In the present analysis no attempt has been made to differentiate between different causes of death of the ancestors, and in particular there has been no effort to separate so-called "accidental" deaths from those generally regarded as nonaccidental. Doubtless this will be regarded by some as a serious defect of the study. But whether it is so regarded or not will depend somewhat upon the point of view and upon an adequate apprehension of both the problem and the inherent difficulties in the case.61 In this first

[&]quot;We have studied and thought about the causes of death for a good many years, and find it increasingly difficult to discover or define any sharp discontinuity between accidental and non-accidental causes. Consider, for example, Figure 9 supra. Is death from smallpox an accident or not? Is death in childbirth an accident? Because in this pedigree deaths from these causes occurred at young ages the tendency is to think of them as accidental, in the sense that they may have cut off the individuals concerned before they had had a chance to realize their innate biological potentialities of longevity. But does not the fact that some persons survive childbirth and some survive attacks of smallpox indicate that the constitution of the individual plays at least some part in the death or survival of those subjected to these particular biological stresses? Again consider pneumonia as a cause of death. A distinguished medical friend and correspondent always insists in discussions of this matter that all pneumonia deaths should be regarded as just as truly accidents as is being killed by an automobile. But on the other hand we

study of the material our judgment has been to present the data as they stand. If, as is the fact, they indicate when so presented *in toto* a definite and considerable influence of heredity in the determination of individual longevity the result is strengthened rather than weakened by the fact that accidental deaths among the ancestors are included.

What then are the more important and essential ⁶² results of this analysis? To us they seem to be those listed below. For the more detailed results the body of the text must be consulted.

have presented a considerable body of evidence 5(i) indicating that the biological constitution of the individual plays a not unimportant rôle in determining whether he acquires and/or dies of pneumonia. Examples of the inherent difficulty, not to say impossibility of sharply defining and differentiating accidental deaths could be multiplied endlessly. Consider the case of the man who takes a trip and becomes infested with Endamoeba histolytica and subsequently dies from eating food prepared by a hotel cook who is a carrier. Such a death may from one point of view be regarded as accidental. But shall we, because such cases occur, regard intestinal amoebiasis generally as an accidental cause of death? Surely the weight of opinion would be against such an allocation. And so on through the whole list of infectious diseases. The same argument could be advanced for all of them. Furthermore it has been cogently argued by many that even deaths from being hit by an automobile are in some degree biologically selective. The argument is that it is the less alert, the less biologically fit, that are eliminated in this way. Obviously it is possible to push this type of argument too far, but it is difficult to deny that it contains some element of truth.

We have come to the conclusion that for the present at least it will be best to keep the study of the inheritance of human longevity on as completely an objective basis as possible, ruthlessly taking all accurately recorded ages at death at their face value, without any attempt to explain away by an appeal to accident any of them that may for theoretical reasons be uncomfortable. This position can furthermore be maintained with perhaps enhanced equanimity because it has been shown (cf. for example Stoessiger ²⁶) that when the so-called "accidental" deaths are alternatively included and excluded in the statistical analysis relating to inheritance of longevity there results no significant difference in any important conclusions.

⁶² We are fully aware of the fact that the present study does not analyze or discuss all the aspects of the material used. It is to be regarded solely as one stage or step in the development of our program of research on longevity. We expect to return later to the discussion of various problems upon which the present material is capable of shedding light, but which are omitted here from considerations of space. I. The range of variation in TIAL (total immediate ancestral longevity, the summed ages at death of the six immediate ancestors of the propositi) is from 254 to 599 years. Both of these extreme figures occur in the Long. Series. In other words the whole range of variation in the TIALs of the FHR Series is included within that of the Long. Series (Table 9).

2. The mean and median TIALs of the nonagenarians and centenarians are over 60 years or nearly 16 per cent greater than those of the FHR Series, indicating statistically the importance of ancestral longevity in determining that of the individual (Table 10), even after all due allowance is made for the statistical consequences of the manner of selection of the FHR Series analyzed in Chapters IV and IX.

3. Not only is the mean TIAL greater in the Long. than in the FHR Series, but also the average age at death of every single ancestor (fathers, mothers, paternal and maternal grandfathers and grand-mothers) of the group of nonagenarians and centenarians is greater than that of the corresponding ancestor of the FHR group (Table 15). The magnitudes of these average ancestral superiorities in longevity are of the order of 20 to 30 per cent in the case of the parents, and 10 to 14 per cent in the case of the grandparents (Figure 13). They are from 6 to 15 times their probable errors (Table 16) and therefore cannot be regarded as mere fluctuations of sampling.

4. It follows from paragraph 3 that since all of the individual ancestors taken separately are on the average definitely more longevous in the Long. than in the FHR group, any combination of them (as for example all male ancestors, all ancestors on the father's side, etc.) should show differences in the same sense. They do in fact (Tables 11, 13, 14).

5. The average longevity of the ancestors of the group of nonagenarians and centenarians appears to be generally greater than that of corresponding ancestors of persons not similarly selected for their own longevity (Table 17), and generally greater than that of comparable persons belonging to various general and special populations (Table 18).

6. But even though the statistical superiority of the ancestors of the group of nonagenarians and centenarians is clear and considerable, as has been pointed out in the preceding paragraphs, it is also an important fact that 13.4 per cent of the nonagenarian and centenarian group were bred from matings in which *neither* parent was Long-lived ("Long-lived" being defined as living 70 or more years). That is to say, that

while 86.6 per cent of our group of highly longevous persons had either one or both parents Long-lived, there was a residue of about 1/7of them who had no Long-lived parents. The same was true of 10.5 per cent of their fathers and 8.2 per cent of their mothers (Table 34). So it appears that extremely longevous persons *may* be bred from Shortlived or Average ancestry, in a small but not negligible proportion of all cases.

7. On the other hand 45.8 per cent of the nonagenarians and centenarians, 56.7 per cent of their fathers, and 53.4 per cent of their mothers had *both* of their parents in the Long-lived category (Table 34). These figures contrast with 11.9, 37.1 and 30.1 per cent for the FHR Series. Furthermore it must be noted that in the FHR Series 57.4 per cent of the propositi, 23.8 per cent of their fathers, and 26.6 per cent of their mothers had *neither* parent Long-lived. Altogether it appears that not only is the highly longevous group statistically superior in *average* ancestral longevity, but also they are bred from individual matings of marked superiority in respect of longevity.

8. The sibships to which the nonagenarians and centenarians belong are somewhat larger on the average than those to which the propositi in the FHR Series belong, and had experienced a definitely lower mortality up to the time of record than either the FHR sibships or the general population. The infant mortality (deaths under one year of age) in Long. Series sibships was only 5.86 per cent, as against 12.45 per cent in the life table population of 1901, and 14.35 per cent in the FHR Series sibships.

9. The mean total longevity (realized and expected) for the 2183 members of the sibships to which the nonagenarians and centenarians belong is 63.88 years per person, which is 14.64 years more than the expected mean duration of life at birth according to the standard life table used for comparison. The corresponding figures for the 906 members of the FHR Series sibships is 47.62 years, or 1.62 years less than the life table expectation of life at birth, an insignificant difference.

10. Comparing the two groups here dealt with it appears that each additional 3.7 years in mean TIAL per pedigree has associated with it one additional year in mean duration of life of the offspring, and this without any allowance or correction whatever for accidental deaths. 11. All possible homogamic longevity correlations in the ancestry of both groups were investigated. The coefficients were generally too low to be of any practical significance, and furthermore, varied widely among themselves.

12. The same was true of the kinship (ancestral) longevity correlations within each group.

13. In the group of nonagenarians and centenarians, 41.4 per cent are moderate drinkers. This is 4.1 per cent *more* than was found in a random sample of the general population of average longevity. Furthermore 3.7 per cent of the nonagenarian and centenarian males are heavy drinkers. While this percentage is less than that of heavy drinkers in the sample of the general population with which they were compared, it is significant that there are as many as 3.7 per cent of these extremely longevous males who have been heavy drinkers. The evidence from this study clearly indicates that the moderate use of alcoholic beverages throughout life is not incompatible with the attainment of great longevity.

14. More than half (56.6 per cent) of the nonagenarian and centenarian group were total abstainers, as compared with 45.3 per cent in the sample of the general population used for comparison.

15. There is no evidence of discontinuous variation in the distribution of TIAL, or in the distribution of ages at death of any one of the six immediate ancestors of the propositi in either group.

Taking all the evidence presented in this study as a whole it would seem to leave no doubt as to the importance of heredity in the determination of the longevity of the individual human being. Comparison of the two groups of persons here dealt with shows that for every year of superior longevity realized by the longevous group (and their sibs) there is a corresponding superiority in the longevity of their immediate ancestors, not so large in amount to be sure because the principle of regression operates, but still real and larger than can be accounted for by chance fluctuations of sampling. Furthermore this result appears in spite of the fact that no allowance or correction has been made at any point for accidental deaths. Failure to make any such allowance or correction plainly works *against* the expression of any hereditary factor in longevity. In short the hereditary influence in longevity shown in this study is stated quantitatively as a minimum for the actual families concerned. The data presented in this study do not, in our opinion, permit the formation of any critical judgment as to the mechanism of the inheritance of longevity, or even as to whether it is Mendelian in nature or otherwise. We are of the opinion that really critical evidence on this point cannot be derived from the purely mathematical procedure of fitting complex Mendelian formulas to statistical data of the sort presented here, or elsewhere available in such studies as have hitherto been made on the problem. After such a mathematical procedure has been successfully carried out it proves nothing more than that it has been carried out successfully. It demonstrates nothing whatever as to the reality of the mechanism postulated. It merely shows that the observed results may have been due to the postulated mechanism. But showing that a phenomenon may have been caused by X is a wholly different matter than showing that it was caused by X.

We are by no means of the opinion that it is inherently or necessarily impossible to discover and critically prove the existence of a Mendelian mode of inheritance of longevity in man, if it really does exist. On the contrary our program of investigation is definitely planned towards such an end. But it will be necessary to resort to a different kind of evidence than that presented in this, or any other similar statistical study. We believe that we have in the archives of our laboratory material that will furnish the necessary kind of evidence, and in due time we hope to be able to analyze it from this point of view. But in the meantime we are endeavoring to maintain a completely open and sceptical mind as to the ultimate outcome. We find ourselves, in short, in complete agreement with Russell 63 in the opinion that there is as yet no compelling reason to suppose that all phenomena of heredity in the organic world necessarily follow the Mendelian plan. From one point of view Russell states the case compactly in the following passage (pp. 68-9):

The extension of the Mendelian principle to characters other than those which can be studied in actual crosses is of course based on the general conception that the chromosomes constitute the physical basis of heredity. The argument runs somewhat as follows. The Mendelian factors are certainly borne by the chromosomes, and their behaviour can be interpreted by what we know of the distribution of the chromosomes in maturation, reduction, and fertilization. The chromosomes

⁶³ Russell, E. S. The Interpretation of Development and Heredity. A Study in Biological Method. Oxford (Clarendon Press) 1930. Pp. [4 leaves] + 312.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

appear to be the only possible vehicle for the transmission of the characters of the organism as a whole, since they are the only equivalent structures in the male and female gametes, and the contribution of both parents to the hereditary equipment of the offspring appears to be equal. Hence it would seem that what is true of one set of characters should be true of the others, since all are borne by the chromosomes. We arrive therefore at the conception of a genetic constitution, consisting of a large number of factors, like those demonstrated by Mendelian research, and responsible between them—with the coöperation of the cytoplasm and of environmental conditions—for the inheritance and development of all the characters of the organism.

There is, however, contained in this argument a curious petitio principii, which has as a rule escaped notice, though recently it has been pointed out by Winkler. The logical slip is the assumption that the paternal and maternal contributions are of equal importance. For how can this be proved? In all breeding experiments we can deal only with differences, and only with such differences as are not incompatible with fertile inter-crossing. The great bulk of characters is necessarily common to both parents, and about each parent's contribution to the inheritance of what is common to both, breeding experiments can obviously tell us nothing. Experimental work can deal only with the inheritance of minor characters or of minor variations of major characters. Accordingly, so far as the facts go and strict logic carries us, inheritance of the main characters might be purely maternal, and involve not only the nuclear apparatus but very intimately the cytoplasm, which is practically absent in the majority of male gametes. The facts under consideration do not of course prove this unilateral inheritance, but they can certainly not be used to demonstrate that the main characters are derived in approximately equal measure from both parents. This being so, the logical argument for the extension of the gene theory to all characters of the organism falls to the ground, and the question remains completely open.

Here then is the point of Johannsen's suggestion, that in addition to all the separable, mendelizing characters, which can be treated in terms of separate factors, there must be postulated a "great central 'something,' as yet not divisible into separate factors." That it will ever be so divisible seems highly improbable.

We must conclude then, until further evidence is forthcoming—if it ever is that the scope both of the Mendelian principle and of the gene theory is limited to such rather superficial variations as can be dealt with by experimental breeding. The direct contribution which genetic experiment and genetic theory make to the main problem of heredity—the reproduction of specific type, apart from minor deviations—is therefore a strictly limited one; the fundamental problem is in fact hardly touched.

Many years ago, when the modern gene theory was still in its earliest infancy, one of us made essentially the same point ⁶⁴ as is now made by Russell. The passage will bear quotation here (pp. 7-8):

. . . . two definite inferences are not only plain, but indeed inescapable. They are:

I. That germinal substance is innately possessed of a definite and particular *specificity*, which reaches, in degree, to the order of the individual, and which finds its most obvious objective expression in the specificity of somatogenesis; and

2. That the processes of reproduction are of such a sort as to tend to maintain this specificity from generation to generation.

In the light of this summary analysis of elementary facts it seems clear that the critical problem of inheritance is the problem of the cause; the material basis; and the maintenance of the somatogenic specificity of germinal substance.

. . . . there are clearly to be distinguished different orders or degrees of the somatogenic specificity of the germinal substance. This fact has led to a good deal of confusion in the use of the term "heredity." For example, it is no doubt entirely correct to say that birds have feathers because this sort of dermal covering is hereditary in the class of animals specified. But heredity in this sense means, both theoretically and practically, a very different thing than when the equally true statement is made that a Barred Plymouth Rock female inherits the barred color pattern of her feathers from her sire only, and not at all from her dam. In the first case one is dealing with a phyletic matter, in the other case with a subvarietal. It is obvious that the degrees of germinal specificity which determine the two sorts of hereditary phenomena indicated in the example must be of widely different orders. One represents the substratal or general element of heredity, the other the more superficial or individualistic element. It is obvious that the number of distinguishable different orders of germinal specificity is as great as the number of distinguishably different orders of variability, which in turn is more or less closely reflected in the various subdivisions or stages in taxonomic classification.

Longevity (duration of life) would appear to be biologically a rather fundamental attribute of the organism. Indeed it may reasonably be regarded as a single numerical expression of the integrated effects of all the forces that operate upon the individual, innate and environmental. It not only may be, but is in fact, affected adversely or favorably by environmental circumstances of the most varied sorts,⁶⁵ but also it is

⁶⁴ Pearl, R. Modes of Research in Genetics. New York (Macmillan) 1915. Pp. viii + 182.

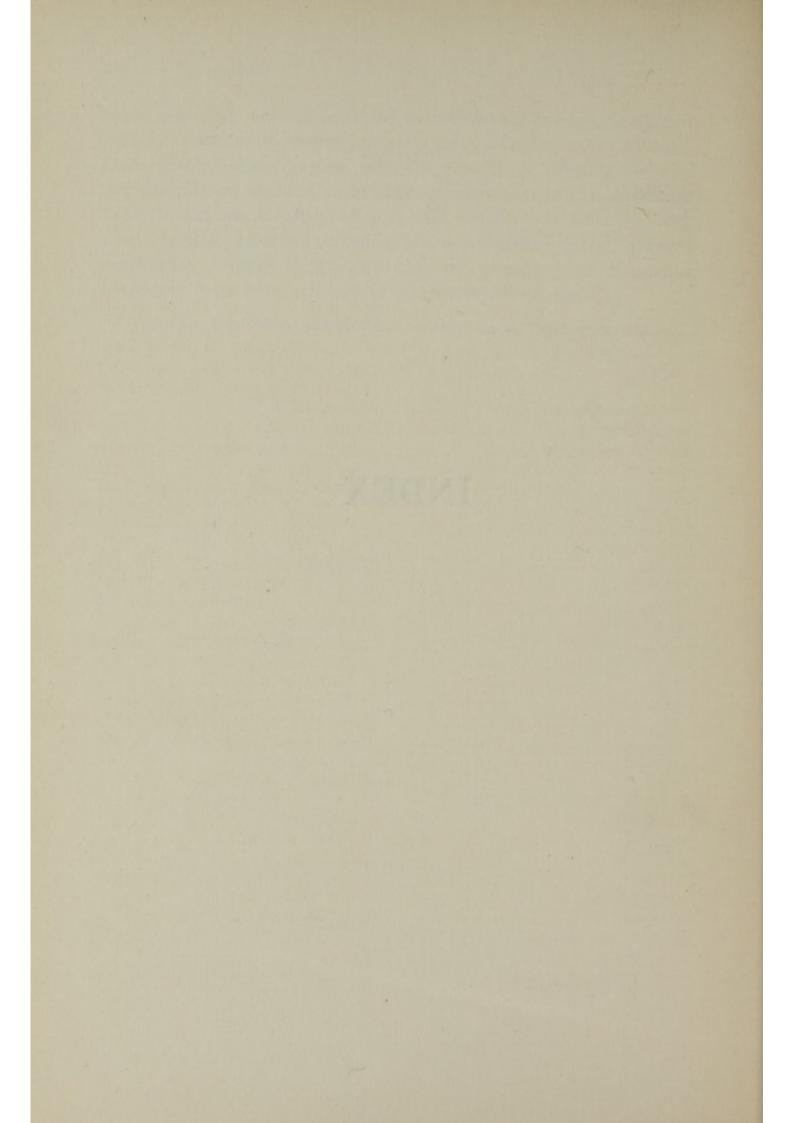
⁶⁵ For a variety of experimental and statistical evidence on this point see the following two books by R. Pearl: The Rate of Living. New York (Alfred Knopf) 1928. Pp. [8 leaves] + 185; Studies in Human Biology. Baltimore (Williams and Wilkins Co.) 1924. Pp. 653; and other references therein cited.

ANCESTRY OF THE LONG-LIVED

closely bound up with the biological *constitution* of the individual, and biological constitution in man is a very highly complex matter indeed.⁶⁶ These considerations, coupled with the absence of evidence for any discontinuities of variation in its expression however analyzed hitherto, lead us to maintain for the present an open mind as to whether longevity in man is really inherited according to any Mendelian theory, however complicated. Finally it is well always to remember that Mendelian inheritance is *au fond* a theory of *alternative* inheritance.

⁶⁶ Pearl, R. Constitution and Health. London (Kegan Paul) 1933. Pp. 97.

INDEX



INDEX

Abstainers, 104; longevous, 44

Accidental causes of death, 152, 153

Actuarial comparisons, 97-125

Age 92, survivors at, 2

- Age, living, and TIAL, 71-84; of living sibs FHR Series, biometric constants for, 21; of propositi, 19; of propositi, trends of TIAL with, 74; of white population of U. S., biometric constants for, 21
- Alabama, 38, 40
- Alcohol and longevity, 15, 124
- Alcoholic habits of longevous, 44-45
- American Experience Mortality Tables, 105; Offices Life Tables, 105; physicians, 102; Standard Industrial Mortality Table, 109
- American-Canadian Mortality Investigation, 103
- Ancestors, biometric constants for individual, 64; classes of, 120-123; male and female compared, 58, 59; number of, 69

Ancestral longevity, variation in, 68

- Ancestry, burden of, 69; influence of immediate, upon mean longevity, 66; influence of immediate, upon median longevity, 67; mediocrity of remote, 69, 70; vital status of, 29, 34
- Arithmetic factor in family statistics, theory of, 77-83
- Asia Minor, 69
- Asthenic, 140
- Australia, 2, 102, 103, 105, 107, 110, 111, 113, 115
- Austria, 107, 109, 115, 116, 117 Automobile, 152

Baker, G. W., 43 Baltimore, 44 Barred Plymouth Rock, 159 Bavaria, 102, 105, 106, 107, 111, 114, 115

15m 1111 3034

- Beeton, M., 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 145
- Belgium, 39, 40, 106, 114
- Bell, A. G., 88, 91, 95
- Biological superiority of the longevous, 132
- Biometric constants for age at death of fathers, 87-89; of grandfathers, 93; of grandmothers, 94; of mothers, 90-92
- Biometric constants for age of all dead sibs, 33; of all living sibs, 32; of individual ancestors, 64; of living sibs FHR Series, 21; of oldest dead sib, 31; of oldest living sib, 30; of siblings, 133; of white population of U. S., 21
- Biometric constants for grandparental and parental contributions to TIAL, 61; for male and female moieties of TIAL, 59; for paternal and maternal moieties of TIAL, 55; for sexratio, 129; for sibship size, 129; for TIAL, 48; for TIALs of propositi of increasing ages, 72
- Biometrical comparisons, 85-96
- Birth interval, 36; order and mortality, 36
- Birthplace of longevous, 37-44
- Births over 55 years, 121; under 15 years, 78
- Blank forms, 8-12
- Body weight, 54
- British born whites, 105, 114; Offices Life Tables, 105
- Burke's Landed Gentry, 88

Canada, 39, 40

Causes of death, accidental, 152, 153

- Cell volume of blood, 54
- Cephalic index, 140

Chicago, 2

- Chinese, 124; family data, 99, 100, 109, 110, 117
- Classes of ancestors, 120-123
- CML (20) for fathers, 119; for grandfathers, 120; for grandmothers, 120; for mothers, 119; variation of, 124, 125
- CML (30) for fathers, 119; for grandfathers, 120; for grandmothers, 120; for mothers, 119
- CML (92), 1, 2, 4, 5
- Comparisons, actuarial, 97-125; biometrical, 85-96
- Complete and incomplete families, 22
- Compound homogamic correlations, 138
- Computing mean TIAL, 55-57
- Connecticut, 38, 40, 42
- Constantinople, 69
- Control, impossibility of, 16
- Correlation tables for sex-ratio and sibship size, 127, 128
- Correlations, 135-145; compound homogamic, 138; homogamic, 135-141; kinship (genetic), 135, 141-145; nonsense homogamic, 137; nonsense parent-offspring, 143, 145
- Crux, J., 140
- Curves, TIAL, 50, 52, 53
- Darwin, C., 69
- Death, accidental causes of, 152, 153
- Decrements, rule of equal proportional, 35
- Delaware, 38, 40, 42
- Denmark, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 115, 116, 124
- DePorte, J. V., 102, 106, 108, 118
- Doering, C. R., 87, 88, 91, 93, 95
- Dublin, L. I., 43, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 110, 112, 113, 114, 115, 117, 118

- Duration of life, I; inheritance of, 7I, 157; of fathers, life table data on, 99; of females, life table data on, 110-118; of grandfathers and grandmothers, life table data on, 101; of males, life table data on, 102-110; of mothers, life table data on, 100. See also Longevity
- Endamoeba histolytica, 153
- England, 2, 39, 40, 43, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108, 111, 113, 115, 116
- Eugenic significance of TIAL, 6
- Evolution, 139
- Expectation of life, 2, 3, 4, 19, 26; meaning of, 97, 98
- Face width, 140; index, 140
- Facial index, 140
- Families, complete and incomplete, 22
- Family History Records, 14, 28, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 104, 106, 109, 111, 112
- Family statistics, theory of arithmetic factor in, 77-83
- Fathers, biometric constants for age at death of, 87-89; life table data on duration of life of, 99; mean age of, 86
- Females, life table data on duration of life of, 110-118
- Fertility, 126; and masculinity, 130; biometric constants for, 129; superior, of the longevous, 126; variation in, 129; weighting parents with, 95
- FHR Series defined, 16

Filipinos, 124

- Finland, 39, 40, 106, 109, 114
- Fitted straight lines, 73, 75
- Florida, 38, 40, 42
- Forearm length, 140
- Foreign-born population, 41; whites, 106, 107, 115
- Forms, blank, 8-12

Foudray, E., 3 France, 2, 105, 106, 107, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116 Galton, F., 135, 143 Gene theory, 77, 157, 158 Generational contributions to TIAL, 60-62 Genetic groups relative to longevity, 76 Georgia, 38, 40, 42 German born whites, 107, 113 Germany, 2, 39, 40, 43, 102, 104, 105, 106, 108, 111, 113, 115, 116, 117 Glasgow, 104, 106, 108, 110, 112, 114, 116, 117, 118 Glover, J. W., 3, 19, 26, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118 Gooch, M. E., x Gould, A., 89, 91, 93, 94, 95, 99, 100, 101, 103, 113 Grandfathers, biometric constants for age at death of, 93; life table data on duration of life of, 101 Grandmothers, biometric constants for age at death of, 94; life table data on duration of life of, 101 Grandparent, lowest living age of, 7 Grandparental and parental contributions compared, 60-62; matings, 148, 149; mean age range of, 86 Great Britain, 69 Griffith, E. S., x Haeger, F., 140 Head length, 140; width, 140 Heavy drinking longevous, 45; drinkers, 109 Heredity, 159 Hernando, E., 109, 117, 118 Holland, 2, 39, 40, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107, 109, 111, 113, 115, 116, 117 Homogamic correlations, 135-141 Homogamy in man, 139-141 Hyde Genealogy, 88, 91, 95

Iceland, 106, 109, 112, 113, 115 Illinois, 38, 40 Immigration restrictions, 41 India, 2, 3, 4, 110, 118, 124, 125 Indiana, 38, 40 Individual contributions to TIAL, 63-70 Industrial policy holders, 104, 107, 108, 109, 111, 112, 113, 115, 117, 118 Infant mortality, 132 Influence of immediate ancestry on mean longevity, 66; on median longevity, 67 Inheritance of duration of life, 71 Internipple breadth, 54 Interval, birth, 36 Ireland, 39, 40, 43; North, 103, 113 Irish, 42, 43, 124 Irish-born whites, 110, 117 Italian-born whites, 104, 113 Italy, 2, 39, 40, 103, 104, 105, 107, 112, 113, 114, 115, 117

Japan, 2, 3, 107, 108, 116 Japanese Offices Life Tables, 108 Jews, Russian, 103, 112 Johannsen, W., 158 Jones, E. J., 139 Jones, W., 104, 106, 108, 109, 112, 114, 116, 117, 118

Kacprzak, M., 15 Kansas whites, 2, 3 Kentucky, 38, 40 Kinship correlations, 135, 141-145 Kopf, E. W., 103, 112, 118

Lee, A., 140 Life duration, 1; variability of, 4, 5 Life, expectation of, 2, 3, 4, 19; span of, 4 Life table data on duration of life of fathers, 99; of females, 110-118; of

grandfathers and grandmothers, IOI; of males, IO2-IIO; of mothers, IO0 Life tables, types of, 97, 98 Limits of TIAL, 7 Lips, form of, 140 Living age and TIAL, 71-84 London, 141

Longevity, alcohol and, 15, 124; definition of, 1; excess, associated with increasing TIAL, 134; genetic groups relative to, 76; influence of immediate ancestry on mean, 66; influence of immediate ancestry on median, 67; influence of parenthood on, 97, 119; Nordic superiority in, 124; relativity of, 1; Studies on Human, ix; variation in ancestral, 68. See also Duration of life. Longevous abstainers, 44

Longevous, alcohol habits of, 44-45; biological superiority of, 132; birthplace of, 37-44; heavy-drinking, 45; matings producing the, 146-151; moderate drinkers, 44, 45; race stocks of, 37-44; series defined, 14; siblings of the, 126-134; superior fertility of the, 126

Lotka, A. J., 103, 112, 118

Maine, 38, 40, 42

Males, life table data on duration of life of, 102-110 Man, homogamy in, 139-141

Mandible height, 54

Manila, 109, 117

Maryland, 38, 40, 42

Masculinity and fertility, 130

Mason and Dixon line, 42

Massachusetts, 38, 40, 42 Material, 8-17

Maternal and paternal contributions, 55-58

Matings producing the longevous, 146-151

Mean age of fathers, 86; of mothers, 86

Mediocrity of remote ancestry, 69, 70

Mendelian inheritance, 157-160

- Michigan, 38, 40
- Miner, J. R., x

Missouri, 38, 40

Moderate drinkers, 104, 111; drinking longevous, 44, 45

Mortality and birth order, 36; in sibships, 130-134

Mothers, biometric constants for age at death of, 90-92; life table data on duration of life of, 100; mean age of, 86

Nasal breadth, 54; index, 140

Native whites of foreign or mixed parentage, 108; of native parents, 102

Native-born population, 41

Natural selection, 139

Negroes, 2, 109, 110, 117, 118, 124

New Hampshire, 38, 40, 42

- New Jersey, 38, 40, 42
- New York State, 38, 40, 42, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 110, 112, 113, 114, 117

New Zealand, 102, 103, 110, 111, 125 Nonagenarians, rarity of, 3

Nonsense homogamic correlations, 137; parent-offspring correlations, 143, 145

Nordic superiority in longevity, 124 North Carolina, 38, 40, 42

Norway, 2, 4, 39, 40, 103, 104, 105, 112, 113

Nose, form of, 140

Nova Scotia, 39, 40

Ohio, 38, 40, 42

Oldest dead sib, age constants for, 31; living sib, age constants for, 30 Original Registration States, 2, 102,

103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118 Oxfordshire, 141 Panama, 39, 40 Parental and grandparental contributions compared, 60-62; matings, 146, 147 Parenthood, influence of on longevity, 97, 119 Parents-also-grandparents, 123 Parents-not-grandparents, 120, 121 Parents-who-are-not-and-never-can-become-grandparents, 121-123 Paternal and maternal contributions, 55-58 Pearl, R., ix, x, 4, 7, 8, 14, 15, 26, 37, 57, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96, 99, 100, 101, 104, 106, 109, 111, 112, 159, 160 Pearl, Ruth D., x Pearson Family Data, 87, 90 Pearson, K., 69, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 135, 140, 141, 145 Pedigree defining TIAL, 6; of highest observed TIAL, 49; of lowest observed TIAL, 47 Peerage, 88 Peirce genealogy, 87, 88, 91, 93, 95 Pennsylvania, 38, 40, 42 Persia, 69 Pitt-Rivers, G. H. L.-F., 130 Pneumonia, 152 Population in 1850, 43; native- and foreign-born, 41 Propositi, age of, 19; selection of, 14, 15, 22, 25, 26, 28-36; sex of, 18; trends of TIAL with age of, 74 Prussia, 104, 105, 106, 107, 109, 112, 113, 114, 115, 117 Pyknic, 140 Quaker genealogies, 87, 88, 90, 91, 141 Race stocks of longevous, 37-44 Raenkham, T., x Range of grandparental mean ages, 86 Rarity of nonagenarians, 3

Reed, L. J., x

Relativity of longevity, I

- Reproduction after 50 years, 78, 121
- Rhode Island, 38, 40, 42
- Romanes, G. J., 139
- Rosinski, B., 140
- Rossiter, W. S., 43
- Rule of equal proportional decrements, 35
- Russell, E. S., 157, 158
- Russia, 39, 40, 69; European, 105, 107, 111, 116; White, 102, 105, 111, 116, 124
- Russian Jews, 103, 112
- Russian Soc. Fed. Sov. Rep., 105, 107, 111, 116
- San Francisco, 2
- Saxony, 102, 104, 107, 110, 114
- Scotland, 39, 40, 103, 105, 107, 108, 112, 113, 115, 116
- Selection of propositi, effects of, 22, 25, 26, 28-36; method of, 14, 15
- Sex contributions, 58, 59; of propositi, 18
- Sex-ratio, 126; and sibship size, correlation table for, 127, 128; biometric constants for, 129
- Siberia, 103, 111
- Siblings, biometric constants for age of, 133; of the longevous, 126-134
- Sibs, age constants for all dead, 33; for all living, 32
- Sibships, mortality in, 130-134
- Skin pigmentation, 54
- Smallpox, 152
- South Africa, 102, 103, 110, 111
- South Carolina, 38, 40, 42
- Span, 140; of life, 4
- Specificity of germinal substance, 159
- Starling, E. H., 15
- Stature, 140
- Stoessiger, B., 87, 90, 95, 141, 153
- Straight lines, fitted, 73, 75
- Struggle for existence, 74
- Studies on Human Longevity, ix

Survivors at age 92, 2, 3, 4

Sweden, 2, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108,

109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116

- Swedish Offices Life Tables, 103
- Switzerland, 2, 104, 106, 107, 108, 112, 114, 115, 116

Tennessee, 38, 40

- Theory of arithmetic factor in family statistics, 77-83
- TIAL, biometric constants for, 48; for grandparental and parental contributions to, 61; for male and female moieties of, 59; for paternal and maternal moieties of, 55
- TIAL, computing mean, 55-57; curves, 50, 52, 53; defined, 5; eugenic significance of, 6; excess longevity associated with increasing, 134; generational contributions to, 60-62; individual contributions to, 63-70; limits of, 7; living age and, 71-84; paternal and maternal contributions to, 55-58; pedigree of highest observed, 49; pedigree of lowest observed, 47; sex contributions to, 58, 59; theoretical maximum value of, 78, 79; theoretical minimum value of, 77, 78, 80; trends of, with age of propositi, 74; variation in, 46-54 Tuberculosis, 14, 15, 54, 107, 108, 109, 113, 115, 117, 118

Types of life tables, 97, 98

Ukrainia, 103, 104, 105, 106, 112, 114, 117

U. S. A. aggregate whites, 2, 103, 112 Utah whites, 2

Variability of life duration, 4, 5 Variation in ancestral longevity, 68; in fertility, 129; in TIAL, 46-54; of CML (20), 124, 125 Vermont, 38, 40 Virginia, 38, 40, 42 Vital status of ancestry, 29, 34

Wales, 39, 40, 103, 104, 107, 108, 111, 115
Weighting parents with their fertility, 95
Wensleydale, 141
Whitney Genealogy, 89, 91, 92
Whitney, J., 107, 108, 109, 113, 115, 117, 118
Willoughby, R. R., 139, 140
Wilson, E. B., 87, 88, 91, 93, 95
Wurtemberg, 102, 105, 106, 107, 111, 114, 115, 116

Yuan, I-C., 99, 100, 109, 110, 117, 118 Yule, G. U., 88, 89, 91, 92, 95





